

**Minutes of the  
145th General Synod  
REFORMED PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH,  
Evangelical Synod**



Held at Covenant College  
Lookout Mountain, Georgia

**May 16-19, 1967**

Internal Revenue Number for the Reformed Presbyterian Church,  
Evangelical Synod ..... 23-6399328

Attorney for the Board of Trustees of the General Synod:

MR. DONALD A SEMISCH  
408 North Easton Road  
Willow Grove, Pennsylvania 19090  
Telephone: (215) 659-7680

**Minutes of the  
145th General Synod  
REFORMED PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH,  
Evangelical Synod**



Held at Covenant College  
Lookout Mountain, Georgia

**May 16-19, 1967**

# MINUTES

of the 145th General Synod

Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod

Held at Covenant College, Lookout Mountain, Georgia, May 16-19, 1967

The 145th General Synod convened at 9:00 A.M. on May 16, 1967 in the chapel of Covenant College, Lookout Mountain, Georgia. Delegates and guests were led in the singing of a hymn of praise by Rev. Clarence Lutz, after which the sermon was preached by the retiring Moderator, Rev. William B. Leonard, Jr. Using as his text Zechariah 2, Mr. Leonard stated that the church of today is being measured by God. He challenged us with the question: How do we measure up? The Lord's Supper was administered by the host pastor, Rev. Thomas Jones, assisted by six Ruling Elders.

The Synod was called to order for business at 10:00 A. M. by the Moderator, who then constituted the court with prayer. The roll was called.

## ROLL CALL

**Ministers Present:** Reverend Messrs. George Ackley, Richard A. Aeschli-man, David Alexander, Paul H. Alexander, William M. Alling, Charles W. Anderson, Lawrence G. Andres, Willard O. Armes, Allan Baldwin, William S. Barker, Robert B. Brown, Max V. Belz, Bryant Black, Wilbur W. Blakely, Gustav Blomquist, George R. Bragdon, Ned Brande, Richard L. Brinkley, Ernest Breen, William J. Brooks, Malcolm D. Brown, J. Oliver Buswell Jr., F. Sanders Campbell, R. Daniel Cannon, Raymond H. Dameron, Robert Dodds, Franklin S. Dyrness, Earl R. Eckerson, Homer P. Emerson, Daniel Fannon, Frank L. Fiol, Martin C. Freeland, Calvin H. Frett, Carl T. Grayson, Robert Hamilton, Darrell C. Harris, R. Laird Harris, Robert Hastings, Harold D. Hight, Charles B. Holliday, John P. Hoogstrate, Kenneth A. Horner Jr., Roger Hunt, Ellis C. H. Johnson, Thomas F. Jones, Arthur L. Kay, John M. Kay Jr., James S. Kiefer, R. Allan Killen, John A. Ledden, William B. Leonard Jr., Clarence A. Lutz, Donald J. MacNair, James H. McClintock, J. Norman McConnell, William E. McNutt, William A. Mahlow, W. Harold Mare, Nelson K. Malkus, Harry H. Meiners Jr., Albert F. Moginot Jr., Edward T. Noe, Dan Orme, John L. Palmer, Robert Palmer, James Perry, Leonard S. Pitcher, James L. Ransom, Richard Rowe, John Sanderson, Richard Schmoyer, Roger G. Shafer, Lester O. Sharp, Flournoy Shepperson, Samuel G. Shepperson, Elmer B. Smick, George W. Smith, James A. Smith, Addison P. Soltau, George C. Soltau, T. Stanley Soltau, Edward Steele III, Francis R. Steele, Carrol R. Stegall Jr., Carl A. Stewart, Lynden H. Stewart, Robert W. Stewart, Harold Stigers, Carl J. T. Straub, David Sutton, Robert Swayne, Gordon R. Taylor, Richard D. Tevebaugh, A. Dale Umbreit, Leonard T. Van Horn, Thomas Waldecker, Kenneth Wallace, Wilbur B. Wallis, Samuel S. Ward, Robert Wildeman, Kenneth Wolf, John M. L. Young.

**Ruling Elders Present:** Messrs. Marion Barnes, Bickett Bass, Bruce J. Beatty, Joseph C. Brown (Alt.), William J. Bowen, Floyd E. Butterfield, James A. Campbell (Alt.) Floyd Chapman, Norman S. Collins, Alt.) Henry Dameron, Fred R. Faull, Lester Fullerton, William D. Gibson, Eugene G. Gray (Alt.), Howard W. Grup, Harold C. Harris, William Henry, Ward S. Hildreth, John A. Hocanson (Alt.), Dalton H. Hylton, Hugh N. Johnson, Frank W. Lesch, George Linder, David McIntyre, Henry Mauldin, E. Wayne Melton, W. A. Mitchell, Albert F. Moginot Sr. (Alt.), Fred D. Peace, Vernon C. Pierce, David Robinson, Frank Rowley, Rudolph Schmidt (Alt.), McGregor Scott (Alt.), Edmund H. Simpson, John Stirneman, Alex Strango, Fred Stroup, Robert A. Titmus, Earl J. Tyson, Delmar M. Vollbracht, Noah C. Wagner, Walter A. Walstrom, Dick R. Weik, Joseph H. White (Alt.), Earl Witmer.

**Adoption of Docket**—The following changes in the printed Docket were moved, seconded, and carried: Form of Government Committee be placed on the Docket at 4:45 P. M. Tuesday and immediately following the 10:15 A. M. recess on Wednesday; to place the report of the Magazine Committee on Wednesday at 3:30 P. M.; to exchange the places of World Presbyterian Missions and Covenant Theological Seminary. Upon motion, the Docket was adopted as amended.

**Election of Officers**—The floor was opened for nominations for Moderator. Rev. Richard W. Gray nominated Rev. Franklin S. Dyrness, D. D. Rev. Ned Brande nominated Rev. Paul Alexander. Upon motion, the nominations were closed. Dr. Dyrness was elected by secret ballot. Dr. Gray escorted Dr. Dyrness to the chair. Mr. Leonard turned the gavel over to the new Moderator, who accepted it with words of thanks to the delegates for this honor and a request for their cooperation.

It was moved, seconded, and carried that Rev. Paul Alexander be elected Vice Moderator by white ballot. It was moved, seconded, and carried that Rev. Robert Hastings be elected Assistant Clerk by white ballot.

Synod recessed 11:00 to 11:30 A. M. and was reconvened with prayer by Rev. Gustav Blomquist.

**Seating of Corresponding Members and Visiting Brethren**—Upon motion, the following were seated as Corresponding Members of Synod:

Rev. Jack J. Peterson, Fraternal Delegate from the Orthodox Presbyterian Church.

Rev. Dr. Roy Blackwood, Fraternal Delegate from the Synod of the Reformed Presbyterian Church of North America.

Rev. Dr. David Cho, Presbyterian minister from Seoul, Korea.

Rev. Lawrence Veltkamp, Fraternal Delegate from the Christian Reformed Church.

Rev. Dr. Paul Schrottenboer, General Secretary of the Reformed Ecumenical Synod.

Elder Ralph Garlington, Shannon Forest Presbyterian Church, Greenville, South Carolina

Elder Charles Edgar and Elder James Kaufmann, Reformed Presbyterian Church. Huntsville, Alabama.

Elder Allen Duble, Westminster Reformed Presbyterian Chapel, Mendham, New Jersey.

Elder Allen Duble, Westminster Reformed Presbyterian Chapel, Mendham, Church, Enon Valley, Pennsylvania.

Upon motion, the following were seated as visiting brethren:

Mr. Robert Tarte, Reformed Presbyterian Church, Huntsville, Alabama.

Deacon George Turner, Evangelical Presbyterian Church, Colorado Springs, Colorado.

Mr. Phil Gruner, Business Manager of Covenant Theological Seminary.

Rev. Marion Bradwell, Lord's Day Alliance.

Mr. James Cox, Mr. Conrad Sauer, Mr. David Fleece, Mr. Robert Sharpe, Mr. Dale Jackson, Mr. F. Seth Dyrness, Mr. Jerry Malkus, Rev. C. William Solomon, pastor of St. Elmo Presbyterian Church of Chattanooga.

Synod recessed at 11:35 with prayer by Rev. Francis Steele. Mr. Francis Whiteman, of the Evangelical Teacher Training Association, addressed Synod.

## **SECOND SEDERUNT, TUESDAY, 2:00 P. M.**

Synod was called to order and led in the constituting prayer by Dr. Wilbur Wallis. Minutes of the first sederunt were read and approved.

Dr. Marion Barnes introduced Rev. George Long, pastor of the Lookout Mountain Presbyterian Church, who brought greetings from his congregation and from the residents of Lookout Mountain.

It was moved, seconded, and carried that the printed Minutes of the 144th General Synod be adopted, as the legal minutes.

Rev. William Leonard presented the report of the Administrative Committee.

## **REPORT OF THE ADMINISTRATIVE COMMITTEE**

Fathers and Brethren:

The 144th General Synod meeting at Colorado Springs, Colorado, May 4-10, 1966, voted to continue the Administrative Committee as a temporary committee for the year 1966-67, with the new Moderator and retiring Co-Moderators given authority to appoint a total of eight members, including the Moderators, with the instruction that "the geographical concentration be considered a necessity so that this committee can function on a regular basis" (page 17, minutes 144th General Synod). Synod also provided that the committee be allowed to employ a part-time clerk, paid by the treasurer of Synod "as funds permit", and in the event the new moderator should be somewhat removed from the geographical concentration of the other committee members, the committee would authorize the expenditure, from Synod funds, for at least two trips for the moderator to the committee's

meetings. In passing we would say that although several hundred dollars have been spent for these purposes, no Synod funds whatsoever were spent, or were they available.

Synod also defined the duties of the Committee as follows: "that this Committee function between Synods, with the Moderator and the Stated Clerk, to assist in carrying out the actions of Synod, to assist in promoting the interests of the church as a whole by being an expediting body, a clearing house, and a guiding voice for all activities and programs of Synod, not specifically assigned to other agencies, committees and officers."

**COMMITTEE MEMBERS.** In addition to Dr. H. S. Laird and The Rev. Frank Smick, Jr., co-Moderators of the 143d General Synod, and The Rev. W. B. Leonard, Jr., Moderator of the 144th General Synod, members chosen for this year were Dr. Marion Barnes and The Rev. Tom Jones of Lookout Mountain, Tennessee co-hosts for the 145th General Synod, Dr. Robert Rayburn and The Rev. Don MacNair of St. Louis, and The Rev. Harry Meiners, Jr., Stated Clerk of Synod.

**MEETINGS HELD DURING THE YEAR,** Four meetings have been held, three in St. Louis, October 4, 1966, (all day), December 9 and 10 (two days), and January 26, 1967 (all day), and one at Lookout Mountain, May 15, 1967.

**ACTIVITIES.** Throughout the year, in the above meetings and in voluminous correspondence, a great deal of work has been accomplished for the Synod, vital responsibilities which otherwise would not have been faced between Synods. The bulk of the Committee's work consisted of the implementation of decisions of Synod not falling logically to a specific agency, helping to coordinate the work of Synod's agencies, the planning for this and future Synods, and a realistic and objective appraisal of our growing needs as a church family to have a regard for one another, to know why we exist as a Church, and to work better together to do the work of the Lord.

In the October 4, 1966, meeting the Committee planned a meeting of the Administrative Committee with the heads (presidents and administrators) of World Presbyterian Missions, National Presbyterian Missions, Covenant College, Covenant Theological Seminary, Christian Training, Inc., Board of Home Missions, the Trustees of Synod and the Synod Treasurer to be held in St. Louis on December 9 and 10 for the purpose of discussing the mutual problems relative to the successful promotion and financial support of the denomination's agencies throughout the Synod. The agenda for the "brainstorming" two-day session included:

1. Problems of financing.
2. Relationship between agencies of Synod in their appeals to the church.
3. Methods of making the denomination conscious of denomination-wide total responsibility to its agencies.
4. Multiplication of agencies.

5. Clarifying relationship between Home Missions, National Presbyterian Missions, and other agencies.

6. Knollwood Presbyterian Lodge.

After polling the heads of our major agencies, the Administrative Committee unanimously adopted a motion that the heads of all boards and agencies be notified that the difficulties involved in holding a joint meeting of the Committee with the total combined membership of the boards and agencies of Synod were far greater than the advantages of such a meeting, and therefore no such meeting would be held.

#### **THE COMMITTEE, IN ADDITION:**

1. Requested that Synod's Stated Clerk supply copies of all recommendations and actions of agencies or presbyteries requesting Synod action to all church Sessions no later than April 15, 1967, (page 32. 144th Synod Minutes).

2. Asked Committee on Ministerial Welfare and Benefits to make a study of pastoral salaries, allowances and benefits across the denomination in relation to present cost of living and to present to Synod a report containing specific recommendation concerning the churches' responsibilities to their pastors.

3. In order to expedite business at beginning of Synod appointed a committee of the Stated Clerk, Retiring Moderator, and the new Moderator to distribute all communications to the committees of Synod.

4. Examined status of empty pulpits across the denomination.

5. Spent several hours on December 9 and 10 with Mr. Archer and Mr. Hubbart, of Archer, Hansen and Hubbart of Longview, Texas, discussing their proposal for a comprehensive denominational study of present activities and of stewardship potential of the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod, after which the financial status and needs of each of Synod's agencies were carefully examined. Prayer and planning followed.

6. Requested that the boards and agencies include in their reports to Synod not only a printed summary of the past year's accomplishments, but a realistic forecast of budget and activities for the following year including the amount needed from the Church.

7. Asked the executive officers of each agency to provide the committee with a report of:

a. Income.

b. Expenditures.

c. Accumulated operating shortage for the year 1966.

8. Advised the Stated Clerk to print additional Minutes of Synod 1967 and following, sufficient for distribution to every minister, elder, deacon and trustee in the church, and that the charge be \$1.00 per copy.

9. Instructed the Stated Clerk to make copies of the Standing Rules of Synod available, and to remind all presbyteries of the first full paragraph on page 32 of the 1966 minutes relative to overtures to Synod.

10. Received a report from Rev. William Mahlow of World Presbyterian Missions concerning what relationship a small presbytery in New Zealand might have to the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod, and advised Mr. Mahlow that "while we wish to give every encouragement to separatist Presbyterian churches in other countries, even to offering them our name, governmental standards, personal assistance, and the use of our agencies, yet we do not feel that such churches should be absorbed into our denominational structure. We do recommend that close fraternal relationship be established."

**OVERTURES AND INSTRUCTIONS** referred to the committee by the 144th General Synod:

1. Study overture "F" from Central Presbytery (page 3 and 31, 144th Synod Minutes).

2. The question of a regular time for Synod put in the hands of the Administrative Committee (page 56).

3. To make room for a presentation of Christian Training as provided by Christian Training, Inc., if at all feasible (page 46).

**RECOMMENDATIONS TO SYNOD:**

**Rec. 1.**

Approval of Overture "F" as revised by the Committee. Revisions are as follows:

I. B. Add the words "each of whom has indicated his willingness to serve."

C. Change to read "The Nominating Committee will review their names and if necessary add others."

D. Delete everything after the word "ballot."

E. Change the word "these" to "any", Delete the last sentence and add the words "after which a final ballot will be presented," following the word "nominees."

II. Add the words "and Committees."

A. Change the words "Boards and Agencies" to "Agencies and Committees."

1. Change "Outreach" to "Agencies".

2. Change "Service" to "Committees." Change the wording to read "Boards and committees formed to administer the internal affairs of the Synod."

B. Delete "Outreach Boards and" and substitute "The".

C. Change "Service" to "The,,"; delete "and Agencies"; add "Pension Fund" to the list of committees.

D. Delete "Outreach Boards and" and substitute "The."

3. Delete "Outreach Board or."

E. Change "Service: to The"; delete "and Agencies."

2. Delete "Outreach Boards and" and substitute "The."

III. Delete.

## **Revised Overture:**

### **I. Suggested By-Laws for Election to Synod Agencies.**

A. The Synod will elect its own nominating committee, choosing one man from each Presbytery, the committee to be set up in three classes so that the terms of one-third of the members of the committee expire each year.

B. No later than three (3) months before the meeting of Synod each agency will present to the Nominating Committee a suggested list of names for nominations to its Board, each of whom has indicated his willingness to serve.

C. The Nominating Committee will review their names and if necessary add others.

D. The Nominating Committee will meet no later than the beginning of the second sederunt of Synod and draw up a proposed ballot.

E. The Nominating Committee will, as early as convenient, present its nominations and open the floor for further nominations. The Committee shall then ascertain the willingness to serve of any additional nominees, after which a final ballot will be presented.

### **II. Suggested By-Laws Governing Membership on Synod's Agencies and Committees.**

A. Consider the Agencies and Committees of the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod, in two categories:

1. Agencies. Boards which appeal for the financial support of the churches and develop the corporate mission of the church.

2. Committees. Boards and committees formed to administer the internal affairs of the Synod.

B. The Agencies to include: World Presbyterian Missions, Covenant College, Covenant Theological Seminary, National Presbyterian Missions, Christian Training, Inc., Board of Home Missions.

C. The Committees to include: Trustees of Synod, Nominating Committee, Magazine, Administrative Committee, Reformed Presbyterian Foundation, Judicial Commission, Lamb Fund, Fraternal Relations, Chaplains, Ministerial Relief, Pension Fund.

#### **D. Concerning Membership on the Agencies:**

1. Three year terms.

2. Consecutive terms permissible, but length of years' service to be announced each time renomination is made.

3. Service limited to one (1) agency at a time, except by permission of the Synod as demonstrated by 2/3 vote.

4. Adjustments necessary to bring item 3 into practice completed by the Synod of 1969.

#### **E. Membership on the Committees.**

1. According to existing procedure.

2. No limitation as to overlapping of individual men with membership on the Agencies on these committees.

**Rec. 2**

That Synod 1968 and all following Synods convene regularly at 9:00 a. m. on Friday of the second full week in May and continue through the following Wednesday; Synod to meet every other year at Covenant College, with the following order to be adopted for Synod 1968 and following Synods:

**Dates:** Friday, May 10, through Wednesday, May 15, 1968.

**Major Outline:**

Friday, May 10, 1968

9:00 a.m. Sermon

Communion

10:00 a.m. Election of Moderator

10:00 a.m. (Throughout remainder of day and evening)

Spiritual Preparation and Conference on Evangelism

Saturday, May 11, 1968

9:00 a. m.

12:00 noon Second Sederunt. Announcement of membership of all Committees by Moderator.

Remainder of Saturday free.

Sunday, May 12, 1968

Worship Services

Monday, May 13, 1968

9:00 a.m. Business

through

Wednesday, May 15, 1968

5:00 p. m.

The Administrative Committee recommends this docket because:

1. The "cement" of our denomination is spiritual. Mutual love and confidence and worship together is needed to keep it alive.

2. The business of Synod is spiritual and spiritual preparation is needed in order to do the work well.

3. The need to make it possible for lay elders to attend the majority of Synod without the necessity to take two weeks of vacation is met by this schedule.

4. The Moderator will have time to organize the Synod's Standing Committees (those which "stand" during the time of Synod) so that they will have time (Saturday afternoon and evening) to get a great deal of work done before the major bulk of business. This should eliminate the need to have meetings so very late or overlapping the meetings of Synod itself.

---

3. That Synod continue Presbyterian Family Week and that we ask The Rev. George Bragdon to direct it in 1967.

4. That the Stated Clerk of Synod be directed to prepare and distribute minutes of Synod on a printed format consistent with those of 1964-65 and

that these minutes include not only proper indexes and headings but also vital statistics including lists of ministers, chaplains, missionaries.

5. That Synod instruct the necessary agencies to implement a denominational-wide program of internship which would be made available to seminary students through the cooperative efforts of National Presbyterian Missions, Covenant Theological Seminary and the churches of the denomination. (Rev. Don MacNair of National Presbyterian Missions and Rev. John Buswell of the Seminary have already done substantial work on such a program, clearly defining a course of study and work for one year, and the program is now in operation in several of our churches.)

6. That Synod appoint a committee to revise the Standing Rules of Synod during this meeting of Synod, reporting back to this Synod.

7. That Synod elect a parliamentarian for each meeting of Synod.

8. That in 1968 the 146th General Synod of the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod, meet at the same time and place as the Orthodox Presbyterian Church General Assembly.

9. That Synod provide for the continuance of the Administrative Committee.

Respectfully submitted,  
William B. Leonard, Jr.  
Moderator, 144th General Synod  
Chairman, Administrative Committee

Synod recessed 2:45 to 3:00 P. M. The recommendations of the Administrative Committee were considered.

Recommendation 1: it was moved, seconded, and carried to amend Section II, D. 3 in the Revised Overture by adding: "This includes the service of executive officers as well as board members." Upon motion, the recommendation, as amended, was adopted.

Recommendation 2: it was moved and seconded that it be adopted. It was moved, seconded, and carried that it be referred to the Bills and Overtures Committee.

Recommendation 3: Upon proper motion, this was adopted.

Recommendation 4: it was moved and seconded that it be adopted. An amendment was moved and seconded, to include the printing of an official directory, separate from the directory included in the minutes. A further amendment was moved, and seconded, adding the words "in conjunction with Christian Training, Inc.". Carried The amendment, as amended, carried. The recommendation, with amendments carried and was adopted.

Recommendation 5: it was moved and seconded that it be adopted It was moved, seconded, and carried that this be referred to the Board of the Seminary to study and bring a report to this Synod.

Recommendation 6: it was moved and seconded that it be adopted. A substitute was moved and seconded, that this committee report to the 146th

**General Synod.** Carried The main motion as substituted for, carried.

**Recommendation 7:** upon proper motion, it was adopted.

**Recommendation 8:** upon proper motion it, was referred to the Bills and Overtures Committee.

**Recommendation 9:** Upon proper motion, it was adopted.

The Moderator appointed Dr. J. Oliver Buswell, Jr. as Parliamentarian. He then announced Standing Committees, as follows:

**Resolutions:** Rev. Paul Alexander (Chm.), Rev. Leonard Van Horn, Dr. John M. L. Young, Elder Harold Harris, Elder Earl Tyson.

**Auditng:** Elder John A. Hocanson (Chm.), Elder Robert Titmus, Elder Walter A. Walstrom.

**Bills and Overtures:** Rev. William Leonard (Chm.), Dr. Richard W. Gray, Rev. Samuel Ward, Kenneth Horner, Rev. Nelson Malkus, Dr. Robert B. Brown, Rev. Donald J. MacNair, Elders Rudolph Schmidt Frank Lesch, Vernon Pierce, Bruce Beattie, Norman Collins, Bickett Bass.

**Presbytery Records:** Rev. Williard O. Armes (Chm.), Rev. Wilbur Blakely, Rev. Gordon R. Taylor, Rev. James Smith, Elders Frank Rowley, Lester Fullerton, Delmar Vollbrecht.

**Attendance and Expense:** Elder George Linder (Chm.), Elder Albert Mogninot, Sr., Elder David McIntyre, Rev. Carl T. Grayson, Rev. Darrell C. Harris.

The report of the Board of Home Missions was presented by Rev. William E. McNutt.

## **REPORT OF THE BOARD OF HOME MISSIONS**

The work of the Board of Home Missions in recent years has been clearly understood to be in the area of missionary activity in this country which is not deliberately aimed at producing self-supporting congregations. We recognize that "missions" is a term that includes all evangelistic endeavor. To allow for special attention to this particular kind of mission work, this division of responsibility has been carried on since 1907.

The work of the Board of Home Missions at the present time is Houston Mission. It is a children's home and boarding school in Breathitt County near Jackson, Kentucky. The Board is supported by the gifts of churches and individuals as the Lord leads them to give. All the officers of the Board are pastors or elders who serve without remuneration to keep down the administrative cost. The missionaries do not have their support pledged before they go on the field. They depend on the income coming into the Board. The present staff includes: Rev. and Mrs. William McNutt, Rev. and

Mrs. Ned Brande, William McChesney, Vernice Jones, Linda Kanallakan and Norma Kunz. On May 24 Linda Kanallakan will be leaving the staff to attend summer school at Covenant College and Roberta Birchler will be joining the staff.

The Mission has a list of Minutemen who respond to emergencies. Should anyone desire to become a Minuteman, please write to the Superintendent, William E. McNutt, Houston Mission, Houston, Kentucky, 41336, indicating your desire.

Our school year ended with forty-five children living at the home, compared with twenty-eight last year. The majority of the children, twenty-five, are in grades kindergarten through fourth grade. We also have three preschoolers. The younger children are not as much a help with the work at the mission as the older ones, but they are at a more formative age. We have two children who graduated from the eighth grade: Gayle Morgan and Doug Gracy. Both of these children have made a sound confession of faith. We commit these two to you for prayer in the coming years. We expect both of these children to continue to live with us and to attend Breathitt County High School. They will go to school by bus as have the five children who have attended high school this year. One of these high schoolers is Robert McNutt, he will graduate June 1.

This year we have had more contentment and fewer problems than in recent years. During this year spiritual growth has been observed in lives of the younger children through many conversions and in the lives of some of the older ones by their greater spiritual discernment. Thank you for your prayers on our behalf.

One of the theme verses of the mission is: "Thy Word have I hid in my heart that I might not sin against thee." Psalm 119:11. In keeping with this verse, we still cooperate with the Scripture Memory Mountain Mission, Emmalena, Kentucky, whereby if a child learns two hundred Bible verses in a school year, he goes to camp free. This year we have twenty children who are eligible for this camp. All of the children learned a number of verses, even the first graders have learned fifty.

During the year Sunday School and worship services were held each Sunday morning. We thank God for the provision of Rev. Ned Brande to minister to the church when the pastor was away. We meet for an informal Sunday evening service with all the children. In addition we conduct devotions at both the morning and evening meals. The staff meets regularly twice a week for discussion, Bible study and prayer.

In the period from April, 1966 to April, 1967 the superintendent has spoken in fifty-one different churches. Forty of these churches have never before had the work presented to them. There has been a considerable interest on the part of the churches when such a presentation has been made. We are looking forward to continued help from these churches. In addition Rev. Ned Brande has represented the mission in fifteen churches.

We will cooperate again with the Student Summer Service Program of Christian Training, Inc. We are thankful for the presence of the girls who were here last summer. We are looking forward this year to having some as equally helpful. In addition to the Student Summer Service Program, we expect to have church groups visit us. One group of approximately twenty and one of ten are planning to spend most of a week here for a "work-cation." These are late high school and college age students. We expect them to help paint, clean up, garden, and prepare food for the winter months depending upon the time of year they are here.

The Houston Mission may be of service to your local Reformed Presbyterian Church. There have been cases in the local churches where a family has been broken by a death or other reason in which we have been able to help.

The Board would like the Synod to note the fact that in October of this year the Mission will celebrate its 60th Anniversary. Miss Elva Foster and Miss Susan Cunningham were commissioned by the Associate Presbyterian Church "to select a location and undertake a mission work some place in the Appalachian highlands." In 1907 in the providence of God a Christian Day School was established and has been conducted each year since. A year later boarding school facilities were added. In 1917 the Reformed Presbyterian Church began to cooperate with the Associate Presbyterian Church and in 1922 assumed complete control. We plan to get together this summer or early fall as we are expecting Miss Foster, the only survivor of this team, to visit the mission.

We urge any members of our church who are passing through Kentucky to stop and visit us at any time. Here at the Houston Mission we face many of the problems that the foreign mission fields face. By visiting the mission field here, the visitor would be better able to comprehend the problems of the foreign field and so go home and pray more intelligently, not only for the work here in Kentucky, but also for all mission fields. The welcome mat is always out for visitors. We want you to come.

**BUDGET**

Salaries .....	\$14,770.00
Retirement .....	1,200.00
Insurance .....	800.00
Repairs .....	4,500.00
Child Support .....	6,000.00
Travel .....	2,500.00
Contingent Fund .....	3,000.00
Shop Building .....	6,500.00
Total .....	\$39,270.00

The Nominating Committee presented its nominees for the Board of Home Missions. It was moved, seconded, and carried that the nominations close. The question was asked regarding eligibility of a nominee to serve on two boards: must the 2/3 permission of Synod be by separate balloting, or would balloting for a certain board determine this? The Moderator ruled that if a nominee who also serves on another board did not receive 2/3 vote on the balloting for the board then being voted for, he could not be elected to that board. The ruling of the Moderator was appealed. The chair was sustained by vote of 64 aye, 52 no. Elder John A. Hocanson submitted his resignation from the Board of National Presbyterian Missions. By motion, it was accepted. By secret ballot, the following nominees for the Board of Home Missions, Class of 1970, were elected: Charles Benzenhafer, John A. Hocanson, Charles Holliday, Samuel Ward.

### **REPORT OF THE STATED CLERK**

Fathers and Brethren:

Your Stated Clerk has spent a busy year in the administrative work of General Synod. I shall not take much of your time or space in the minutes with details. If there are questions from the floor I shall endeavor to answer them.

Nearly half of our churches have submitted their Statistical Reports. As soon as all are received, we will be able to print the minutes of this Synod with complete statistics.

At present we have 118 churches and missions; 111 in the U. S., 2 in Canada, 5 in India. We have 253 ordained ministers. Of these 36 are in foreign mission work under World Presbyterian Missions. There are 12 chaplains in active service with the armed forces.

During the past year several pulpits have been filled, information about our church has been provided to several inquirers, many missionary contributions. have been received and acknowledged, and there has been voluminous correspondence.

Ordination and Licensure certificates have been printed and distributed to Presbytery clerks. We plan to have other forms and certificates in the near future.

It is my hope that my services may be improved in several areas during the coming year. Because Synod's budget does not allow for any paid office help, I have been aided by two ladies during the past year on a voluntary basis, as a service to God. I wish to thank Mrs. Gerald Ard for her secretarial help May through August and Mrs. Richard Hamilton for her secretarial help January to May.

Respectfully submitted,  
Rev. Harry H. Meiners Jr., Stated Clerk  
and Statistician

It was moved, seconded, and carried that the Stated Clerks of Presbyteries be asked to cooperate with the Statistician and that they be informed

of churches delinquent in forwarding Statistical Reports so that the Stated Clerk might assist in getting complete statistics.

Rev. George Smith introduced Rev. Arthur L. Kay, newly-appointed Executive Director of Christian Training, Inc. Mr. Kay presented the report.

### **REPORT OF THE DIRECTOR OF CHRISTIAN TRAINING, INC.**

Fathers and Brethren:

**Training in the Word of God** and the **Outreach of the Gospel** are inseparable. Scripture makes it abundantly clear that neither should be neglected by the faithful Christian steward. Diligent, God-approved, unashamed workers are those who can clearly present God's truth to needy people near and far. (II Tim. 2:15 with Acts 1:8).

Christian Training, Inc., rededicates itself to the task of serving the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod in its effort to lead the unsaved to Christ, to build up the members in biblical knowledge and godliness by providing a program of training activities, materials, and leadership.

On behalf of the board of Christian Training, Inc. I am glad to share this brief report of our activities since the 144th Synod.

#### **Director**

At a meeting of the full board on the evening before the 145th Synod (Monday, May 15) the following recommendation of the Christian Training Executive Committee will be acted upon: "that Arthur L. Kay be called as Director of Christian Training, Inc."

Favorable action on this recommendation will end the "temporary basis" of the directorship. Mr. Kay's work as National Youth Director will not be neglected, but will be coordinated into the total program of Christian Training, Inc.

The director desires to work with pastors in setting up Christian Training Conferences in the local church that will: (1) employ experts to promote Christian training in the home, church, and day school.

(2) evaluate local church's program, where desired

(3) conduct workshops on specific activities, coordination of Synod agency work, stewardship, evangelism, Westminster Standards, etc.

#### **Christian Training Items**

A new quarterly publication that will include Christian Education news, ideas, book reviews, and a prayer calendar that emphasizes the relationship between all of our agencies and churches in the common goal of fulfilling the Great Commission. Let's cooperate in sharing methods and ideas that will strengthen one another's ministry.

#### **Robert Young Bequest**

Sixteen churches were provided with Bibles and Catechisms, free of charge, during this past year.

### **Department of Publications**

1. Synod Directories were distributed, free of charge, to churches, ministers, and other agencies.

2. An attractive brochure depicting the work of the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod, has been prepared and is available, at cost, to the churches and agencies. This project was carried out as directed by the 144th Synod.

3. Christian Training continues to cooperate with the Orthodox Presbyterian Committee on Christian Education by promoting the use of Great Commission School materials.

4. The Evangelical Book Store continues to expand its services to churches and individuals. A sharply increased amount of literature on the Reformed Faith and our presbyterian government has been provided to churches and individuals. The number of churches ordering Sunday School materials has increased. A discount policy has been established that has been appreciated by those building up a library. The profits have been used to defray some of the overhead involved in the agency work.

### **Leadership Training**

Dr. Francis Whiteman, assistant to the President of Evangelical Teacher Training Association, has been invited to address the 145th Synod and counsel pastors in the area of teacher training. During 1967, E.T.T.A. and C.T.I. are cooperating in promoting the start of training classes in local churches.

### **Sunday School Contest**

Where the local church carried on a follow-up program, there have been solid gains from the 1966 Contest. The winners were:

Division I —North Port Charlotte, Fla.—Rev. Roger Hunt, pastor

Division II —Tacoma, Washington—Rev. George Ackley, pastor

Division III —Greenville, S. C.—Dr. Thomas G. Cross, pastor

The 1967 Contest will be held from October 1 through November 5.

### **Youth Work**

1. The 1966 Student Summer Service project resulted in successful ministries at Houston Mission in Kentucky and at the World Presbyterian Missions work on Grand Cayman Island. High School and College young people from a number of churches gained valuable experience and evidenced maturity in Christ as a result. During the summer of 1967 five teams are scheduled to serve at the M.A. Pearson Memorial Mission in Oklahoma, Houston Mission, Grand Cayman, the Reformed Presbyterian Church in Huntsville and the Reformed Presbyterian Church in Manchester, Conn.

2. Two weeks of Career Conferences will be held at Coventry House, Coventry, Conn. from July 17 to 30. This is a new ministry with a promising future. Coventry House is designed to work with small groups of young people who have a common vocational interest. Encouragement will be given to those interested in a legitimate vocational pursuit; this year the

limited program will center on art and music, but in the years to come the program will include sports, medicine, ministry, communications, building trades, etc. Young people will be faced with the question "Is this your plan for your life or is this God's plan?" Our prayer is that those who visit Coventry House will go on to serve God faithfully, whether called to pulpit or pew.

**Finances**

During this past year, Christian Training has increased its services to the local churches and agencies of the denomination. We desire to continue this policy in order that churches large and small can avail themselves of materials and services that will strengthen the ministry. At the present, a few churches are providing the bulk of the support for this agency that is an integral part of every local church's ministry.

We respectfully urge sessions to do two things:

1. Consider giving a "fair-share" to carry on the ministry of Christian Training, Inc. The Director will be happy to assist in arriving at an amount based on size of congregation.
2. Receive a special offering in Sunday School on Rally Day that will be used toward the activities of Christian Training, Inc. and the Reformed Presbyterian Youth Fellowship.

**Proposed Annual Budget for '67 - '68**

This budget is based on last year's expenditures and projected plans for some expansion in the work. It is not a finally approved or recommended budget of the Board.

**Expenses:**

Director's Salary .....	\$ 6300.
Director's Housing .....	2400.
Director's Travel Expense .....	2000.
Director's Pension Fund .....	120.
Board Expense (travel and meetings) .....	720.
Office rent & utilities, includes phone .....	2020.
Secretary .....	3870.
Office equipment & supplies, including postage .....	1970.
R. P. Foundation .....	100.
Publications, Publicity, Special Projects .....	1900.
	<hr/>
	\$21.400.

**Projected Income**

Support by Churches & Individuals .....	\$15,900.
Gross profit from Book Store .....	5,500.
	<hr/>
	\$21.400.

### Conclusion

It is with deep appreciation for the opportunity to serve you and serve with you that I present the above report. May our mutual labors and prayers be directed by the Spirit, in order that all of our expended time and energies will bring glory to our Lord and Saviour.

Respectfully submitted,  
Arthur L. Kay

### FINANCIAL REPORT CHRISTIAN TRAINING, INC.

Period Covered: 3/1/66—2/28/67

#### TOTAL INCOME AND EXPENDITURES

Bank Balance, 3/1/66	\$ 2,574.07	
Total Receipts	16,429.60	
Total Funds available	\$19,003.67	
Total Expenditures		\$17,037.38
Bank Balance, 2/28/67		\$ 1,966.29

#### ITEMIZED INCOME AND EXPENDITURES

##### A. C.T.I. General Fund and National Youth Director's Work

Fund Balance, 3/1/66

##### Receipts

Churches, related organizations	\$11,194.19	
Personal Gifts	1,710.85	
Honorariums & designated funds for Student Summer Service travel expense	1,400.63	14,305.67
Total Funds Available		\$16,037.85

##### Expenditures

C.T.I. & N.R.P.Y.F. Director, Salary	4,730.00	
Housing	2,170.00	
Pension	120.00	
Jim Cox, Salary & Social Security Taxes	450.16	
Travel Expenses (A. Kay, R. Palmer, and Student Summer Service)	3,326.60	
Secretarial Services & Taxes	3,135.70	
Office Rent	100.00	
R. P. Foundation	108.59	
Board Expenses (meetings & travel)	269.27	
Misc. Expenses	91.11	14,501.43
Fund Balance, 2/28/67		\$ 1,536.42

##### B. Robert Young Bequest

Fund Balance, 3/1/66	841.89	
Receipts	282.68	
Total Income	1,124.57	
Expenditures for Bibles and Catechisms		694.70
Fund Balance, 2/28/67		429.87

<b>C. Cox Pension Payments</b>		
Receipts from Robert H. Cox	120.00	
Expenditures to R.P.C., E.S. Pension Fund		120.00
Balance		0
<b>D. "Advocate" Debt. Payment</b>		
Debt Balance, 12/1/66		1,700.93
Receipts from Trustees, R.P.C., E.S.	1,051.25	
Expenditures to R.P. Reporter		1,051.25
Debt. Balance, 2/28/67		649.68
<b>E. Conference Registration Account</b>		
Receipts, Hilltop Retreat & Horn Creek	670.00	
Expenditures, Hilltop Retreat & Horn Creek		670.00
Balance		0

**FINANCIAL REPORT  
DEPARTMENT OF PUBLICATIONS (EVANGELICAL BOOK STORE)  
CHRISTIAN TRAINING, INC.**

Period Covered: 3/1/66—2/28/67

**TOTAL INCOME AND EXPENDITURES**

Bank Balance, 3/1/66	\$ 3,493.15	
Total Receipts	23,171.81	
Total Funds Available	26,664.96	
Total Expenditures		23,153.76
		\$ 3,511.20

**ITEMIZED INCOME AND EXPENDITURES**

Bank Balance, 3/1/66		3,493.15
<b>Receipts:</b>		
From Churches and Individuals for Sunday School Supplies, Books, etc.	23,171.81	
Total Funds Available		26,664.96
<b>Expenditures:</b>		
To Publishers and Vendors of Church Supplies	17,979.11	
Rent and Utilities	1,394.99	
Office Expense	2,345.29	
Loan Repayment	1,000.00	
Miscellaneous	434.37	23,153.76
Bank Balance, 2/28/67		3,511.20

Respectfully submitted,  
HERBERT B. WOOD, Treasurer

**AUDIT OF CHRISTIAN TRAINING, INC.  
REFORMED PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH  
MARCH 1, 1966 TO FEBRUARY 28, 1967**

**Balance—March 1, 1966**

Christian Training	\$ 1,732.18	
R. Young—Bequest	841.89	\$ 2,574.07

**Receipts**

Christian Training	\$15,095.67	
R. Young—Bequest	282.68	
Advocate Account	1,051.25	\$16,429.60
	<hr/>	<hr/>
Total Receipts and Balance		\$19,003.67

**Expenses**

Christian Training	\$15,291.43	
R. Young—Bequest	694.70	
Advocate Account	1,051.25	\$17,037.38
	<hr/>	<hr/>

**Balance February 28, 1967**

Christian Training	\$ 1,536.42	
R. Young—Bequest	429.87	\$ 1,966.29
	<hr/>	<hr/>

---

Balance in Bank February 28, 1967	\$2,315.25	
Less Checks Outstanding		
No. 225 Rev. George Smith	\$ 38.96	
No. 229 Rev. Art Kay	310.00	348.96
	<hr/>	<hr/>
Balance Per Books February 28, 1967		\$ 1,966.29

The books, bank statement, and financial report for year March 1st, 1966 to February 28th, 1967 have been audited and found correct.

C. O. Dehner  
F. M. Rundle

4/27/26

---

**AUDIT, DEPARTMENT OF PUBLICATIONS  
CHRISTIAN TRAINING, INC.  
REFORMED PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH**

**MARCH 1, 1966 TO FEBRUARY 28, 1967**

Balance March 1, 1966	\$ 3,493.15	
Receipts for Year		\$23,171.81
		<hr/>
Total Receipts and Balance		\$26,664.96
Expenses for Year		\$23,153.76
		<hr/>
Balance February 28, 1967		\$ 3,511.20

<b>Bank Balance February 28, 1967</b>		<b>\$ 3,652.94</b>
Less: Outstanding Checks:		
No. 728 Word	\$ 1.42	
No. 776 Presbyterian Publishing	17.72	
No. 791 Barbara Kay	122.60	\$ 141.74
	<hr/>	<hr/>
<b>Book Balance February 28, 1967</b>		<b>\$ 3,511.20</b>

The books, bank statement and financial report for year March 1st, 1966 to February 28th, 1967 have been audited and found correct.

C. O. Dehner  
F. M. Rundle

4/27/26

**BY-LAWS FOR CHRISTIAN TRAINING, INC.**

The Educational Board of the Reformed Presbyterian Church,  
Evangelical Synod

**ARTICLE I—NAME**

The name of this corporation is CHRISTIAN TRAINING, INC. The words "the Educational Board of the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod" shall accompany the name on all stationery, although not necessarily on all publicity.

**ARTICLE II—PURPOSE**

This Board shall have as its responsibility, the planning and development of a full program of instruction and training to be made available to our churches so that the members and constituents thereof may understand and have a sincere commitment to the Standards of our Church; and that information and assistance may be given to interested individuals and churches not yet affiliated with our Church.

This Board shall serve the Church in its effort to lead the unsaved to Christ, to build up the members in Biblical knowledge and godliness by providing a program of training, activities, materials, and leadership.

**ARTICLE III—DOCTRINAL STANDARDS**

The doctrinal standards of this corporation are the Westminster Confession of Faith and Catechisms as set forth in the **Constitution of the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod** subordinate to the Word of God.

**ARTICLE IV—BOARD OF DIRECTORS**

**Section 1.** The powers of this corporation shall be vested in a Board of Directors which shall not consist normally of more than twenty-one members. Every member shall be elected by the Synod. He shall be a minister or ruling elder in the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod.

**Section 2.** Five of the Directors shall constitute a quorum.

**Section 3.** All of the affairs of this corporation shall be controlled

by the Board of Directors, who will in turn be responsible to report regularly to the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod.

**Section 4. Number and Tenure.** The Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod will, when duly assembled, and subject to the limitations of the Articles of Incorporation and these By-Laws, increase or decrease the number of Directors, having due regard for the tenure of office of those presently holding office of Director, and may elect additional Directors, as limited by these By-Laws, and fill vacancies in the Board of Directors as same occur.

The Board shall normally consist of three classes of seven members each, including not more than five members from any one presbytery.

Directors may succeed themselves in office in accordance with Section VII of the Standing Rules of Synod. If the office of any Director becomes vacant by reason of death, resignation, or otherwise, the remaining Directors may elect a successor or successors, who shall hold office for the unexpired term.

**Section 5. Officers.** The officers of the Board of Directors and of the corporation shall consist of a President, Vice-President, Secretary, and Treasurer. All officers shall be elected annually at the regular meeting of the Board of Directors held at the time of Synod. Every officer shall serve until his successor is chosen.

**Section 6. Office.** The office of the corporation shall be at such place as may be designated by the Board of Directors.

**Section 7. Regular Meetings.** Two regular full membership Board meetings shall be held each year. One meeting shall be held at the time and place of the annual Synod meeting, and the second meeting shall be held approximately six months later at a time and place designated by the Executive Committee. No two such meetings shall be held more than nine months apart.

**Section 8. Special Meetings.** Special meetings of the Board of Directors may be called at any time by the President of the Board at the request of or concurrence with any three Directors of the Board, or if in their judgment a meeting is necessary, one-third of the members of the Board may by direct action call a special meeting. Notice of any special meeting shall be given by written notice mailed to each Director at least ten days before the meeting. All calls for special meetings shall briefly state the objects of said meetings, and no other business shall be transacted at such meetings.

**Section 9. Executive Committee.** The Board of Directors shall have an Executive Committee composed of the officers of the Board and three members-at-large elected by the Board at the same time and for the same terms as the officers. The Board of Directors may delegate to such Executive Committee any of the powers and authority of the Board in the management of the business and affairs of the corporation. The President of the Board shall be the Chairman of the Executive Committee. In his absence the

Vice-President or another member of the Committee may be selected to act as chairman. A majority of the committee shall constitute a quorum for the transaction of business. Its transactions shall be reported regularly to the Board of Directors. It shall meet with the necessary frequency so that there shall be at least a Board meeting or an Executive Committee meeting every four months preferably every two months, or on the call of the President or General Secretary. The Secretary shall invite every member of the full Board to each meeting of the Executive Committee when notifying the Executive Committee. All such who attend have full privileges, including a vote.

**Section 10. Property.** The Board of Directors may purchase real or personal property as it may feel that such is needed for the accomplishment of the purposes of the corporation. It may receive gifts, devises, bequests and grants of real estate or personal property for educational purposes connected with the corporation.

The Board of Directors may sell, mortgage, lease, and otherwise use and dispose of the property of the corporation in such manner as they deem most conducive to the prosperity of the corporation. The Board of Directors has full power and authority to borrow money on behalf of the corporation and to incur indebtedness on behalf of the corporation. The Board may cause to be executed on the part of the corporation written evidence of any such indebtedness with the stipulated obligation to pay interest thereon at a specified rate.

Great care shall be taken at all times to make it clear to all concerned that the financial obligations which the Board of Directors incurs do not become financial obligations of the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod but are the responsibility of this corporation.

**Section 11. Board Powers.** The Board of Directors shall have power to elect or appoint all necessary officers and committees, to employ agents, factors, clerks and workmen, to require any of them to give bond for the faithful discharge of their duties as may be deemed wise, to fix their compensation, to prescribe their duties, to dismiss any appointed officer or employee, and generally to control all the officers of the corporation.

The Board of Directors shall have the power to establish and direct the Reformed Presbyterian Youth Fellowship, the Evangelical Bookstore, and such other organizations deemed necessary to furthering the work of the Board.

The Board may delegate to any committee such powers as to the Board may seem wise.

The Board of Directors, in addition to the powers and authority expressly conferred upon them by these By-Laws, may exercise all such powers and do all such things as may be exercised or done by the corporation, but subject, nevertheless, to the provisions of the law, of the charter, and of these By-Laws.

**Section 12. Distribution of Net Income.** At no time will any part of the net income of this organization incur to the benefit of any officer employee, donor, board member, or other private individual connected with the organization.

**Section 13. Dissolution.** In liquidation, dissolution, or receiver-ship voluntary or involuntary or by operation of law, the assets of this corporation shall be distributed to such organizations as shall be designated by the Trustees of the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod, and which are operated exclusively for the purpose set forth in Section 501 (c) (3) of the Internal Revenue Code of 1954, and shall not incur to the benefit of any private member or individual.

#### ARTICLE V—OFFICERS OF BOARD OF DIRECTORS AND THEIR DUTIES

**Section 1. President.** The President shall preside over all meetings of the Board of Directors. He shall be ex-officio a member of all of the committees. He shall have such additional powers and duties as may be prescribed from time to time by the Board of Directors.

**Section 2. Vice-President.** The Vice-President shall in the absence or disability of the President perform the duties and exercise the powers of the President.

**Section 3. Secretary.** The Secretary shall keep, or cause to have kept a record of the proceedings of the Board of Directors and the proceedings of the Executive Committee. The Secretary shall perform such other duties as pertain to his office and as may be prescribed by the Board of Directors or by the By-Laws. He shall make such reports to the Board of Directors as they may require, and shall also prepare such reports and statements as may be required by the provisions of the law.

**Section 4. Treasurer.** The Treasurer shall be the custodian of all operating funds of the corporation and shall keep full and accurate records and accounts, in books provided for that purpose, of all receipts, disbursements, credits, assets, liabilities, and general financial transactions of the corporation, all bills, notes, checks, and other negotiable instruments of the corporation coming into his hands and kept in such depositories and safe deposits as may be designated by the Board of Directors. He shall disburse the operating funds of the corporation as may be ordered by the specific instructions of the Board of Directors or Executive Committee, taking proper vouchers for all such disbursements, and he shall give bond, if required by the Directors, in such sum and with such surety as shall be satisfactory to the proper officers of the corporation. His books and accounts shall, at all times, be open to the inspection of any member of the Board of Directors.

The books and accounts of the Treasurer shall be audited at least once a year in such manner as the Board of Directors shall determine and direct.

**Section 5. Executive Director.** The Executive Director shall be an employee of the Board of Directors. He shall sign or countersign as may be necessary all bills, notes, checks, contracts, and other instruments as may pertain to the business and affairs of the corporation, and he shall sign, when duly authorized, all contracts, orders, deeds, liens, licenses, and other instruments of a special nature; he shall have charge of all files and documents of the corporation and be custodian of the corporate seal only at the direction of the Board. At the annual meeting of the Synod each year, he shall present a report showing in detail the business and condition of the property and affairs of the corporation for the previous year.

He shall have the general oversight of the work of the Board including the denominational youth program, and strive to implement its actions. He shall suggest the ideas for the docket of all Board and Executive Committee meetings. He shall assume responsibility for answering correspondence promptly and have authority to hire such secretarial help as will make for an efficient home office. He shall supervise the operation of the Bookstore.

**Section 6. National Youth Director.** The National Youth Director shall be an employee of the Board of Directors. He shall also serve as Associate Executive Director but shall be primarily responsible for implementing and directing the program of the Reformed Presbyterian Youth Fellowship. At the annual meeting of Synod each year, he shall present a report showing in detail the business and affairs of the denominational youth program during the previous year.

**Section 7. Compensation.** With the exception of the Treasurer, the members of the Board of Directors and its officers designated above in this article shall not receive compensation for their services as such. The Executive Director of the Board and the National Youth Director shall be regular salaried employees. However, in case any member of the Board or any officer is authorized to perform onerous duties, involving devotion of unusual time and effort, he shall then have such remuneration as the Board of Directors shall prescribe.

**Section 8. Officers Pro Tem.** In case of the absence, disability, or refusal to act of any officer, the Board of Directors may delegate his powers and duties to any other officer or to any Director for a prescribed time.

#### ARTICLE VI—THE SEAL

The corporation shall have a common seal, consisting of a circle in which there will be included the name of the corporation: CHRISTIAN TRAINING, INC.

#### ARTICLE VII—AMENDMENTS

These By-Laws may be amended, altered, or new By-Laws adopted at any meeting of the Board of Directors duly assembled by a majority vote of those members present or voting by mail, only after the proposed amendment has been submitted in writing at the previous meeting and forwarded to any absent member. Any amendment or alteration will be subject to the approval of the next annual Synod.

Upon motion, Synod approved the By-Laws of Christian Training, Inc. Upon motion, the matter of a speaker at the 1968 Synod was referred to the Bills and Overtures Committee.

The Nominating Committee presented nominees for the Board of Christian Training, Inc. Dr. W. Harold Mare was nominated from the floor. Upon motion, the nominations were closed. By secret ballot, the following were elected to the Class of 1970: Robert Cox, Harrison Hughes, Ellis Johnson, John Kay, Bertus Ooms, Robert Palmer, Eugene Potoka.

The Synod recessed at 5:30 P. M. with prayer by Dr. Nelson Kennedy.

### **Third Sederunt, Wednesday, 9:00 A. M.**

Synod was called to order by the Moderator, who asked Rev. James Perry to offer the constituting prayer. Minutes of the second sederunt were read and approved.

Dr. Vernon Pierce, president of the Board of Trustees of Covenant College, introduced Dr. Marion G. Barnes, president of the college. He presented the report of the college, which is here outlined. A complete copy of the report, with charts and pictures, may be obtained from the college.

### **Report of Covenant College**

The Character of the College:

1. Christian in its commitment, believing that the truth of saving faith in Jesus Christ as presented in the Scriptures offers the only meaningful answer to a secular society.
2. Liberal arts in its academic emphasis, believing that it is more meaningful and useful to learn how to live than how to make a living. Many of the courses offered, however, carry great vocational value.
3. Reformed in its theology, believing that a sovereign God has established the affairs of all men and that He will bring about His purposes in all matters.
4. Evangelical in its outreach, believing that the significance of the Christian faith must be shared with all men.

“ . . . that in all things, Christ might have the preeminence.” Colossians 1:18

The alumni are a meaningful measure of the education that the school is giving. Since 1956, 161 men and women have received degrees from Covenant College. 180 others are better prepared for life because they spent at least one semester here. Of the degree alumni, 47% are employed full time in Christian work, 18% are filling important roles as Christian mothers and housewives, 35% are setting a high level of performance in lay positions. More than half of Covenant's graduates seek advanced studies, most in graduate school, some in theological seminaries.

The college is committed to a program leading to regional accreditation. To meet that goal, major efforts are being made in five primary areas:

1. Faculty improvement, primarily increasing the number of doctorates.
2. Increasing the size and quality of the library.
3. Increasing faculty salaries and fringe benefits.
4. Stabilizing the college's regular financial support.
5. Adding facilities - gymnasium, classrooms, laboratories, etc.

The faculty growth, and projected growth, is as follows:

	1964-65	1965-66	1966-67	1967-68	Projected 10 year goal
Full-time Faculty	11	14	23	28	40
Percentage of Faculty holding Doctoral degrees	14%	21%	26%	35%	50+%

Estimated goal of doctorates for accreditation: 30%

Covenant's growing library must still be strengthened. Its resources affect the quality of education available to the student. Growth has been as follows: September, 1964, 10,000 volumes; September, 1965, 11,200 volumes; September, 1966, 16,000 volumes; April, 1967, 16,502 accessioned + 2,400 unprocessed = 18,902 total volumes. Goals are 21,000 volumes in September, 1967 and 26,000 volumes by September, 1968. You can help: write to Mr. Gary Huisman to ask what books the library can use or how you can send money to buy volumes.

A high-quality program attracts qualified students. Comparison of academic records of entering freshmen:

	1964-65	1965-66	1966-67
"A" averages	7%	8%	14%
"B" averages	22%	42%	38%
"C" averages	61%	41%	40%
Admitted on probation	10%	9%	8%

Enrollment has increased from a student body of 100 in 1959 to 251 during the 1966-67 academic year. Goal for the coming year is 325, for 68-69, 400; and for 69-70, 500. A major goal is to enroll at Covenant an equal number of young men and young women. The unsure military situation and the flux of draft laws, as well as the attractiveness and material promise for those who pursue strictly technological training, have made it difficult to enroll as many young men as the college had hoped.

To encourage the student to make a larger investment in his own education, the charges for tuition and for room and board have been increased for the school year 1967-68. Below is a comparison of costs:

	1965-66	1966-67	1967-68
Cost to college per student	\$2,000	\$2,240	\$2,300
Income to college from student	\$1,300	\$1,500	\$1,650
Gifts and grants required for each student	\$ 700	\$ 740	\$ 650

The Operating Budget and Capital Budget for 1966-67 are as follows:

Operating Budget		Capital Budget	
Receipts		Receipts	
Educational and general	\$192,218	Gifts in kind	\$ 5,000
Auxiliary enterprises	272,985	Government grants	14,000
Student aid	35,177		
	<hr/>	Total	<hr/>
Total	\$500,380		\$ 19,000
Expenditures		Expenditures	
Educational and general	\$373,063	Land	\$ 15,000
Auxiliary enterprises	191,557	Building	35,800
Student aid	50,814	Other improvements	29,600
	<hr/>	Equipment	<hr/>
Total	\$615,434	Total	\$165,400
Gifts and grants required to complete this investment in operating expenses, \$115,054.		Gifts and grants required to complete this investment in facilities	\$146,400.

Gifts have been as follows:

	Fiscal 1965	Fiscal 1966	Fiscal 1967 (est.)	Fiscal 1968 (proj.)
Ref. Presby. sources				
Churches*	\$45,600	\$34,138	\$36,000	\$40,000
Individuals*	64,471	39,674	43,000	47,500
Chattanooga area:				
Foundations	26,000	24,000	45,000	60,000
Other	3,078	2,510	10,000	15,000
Other:				
Memphis Area	7,907	6,902	7,500)	
Morris Trust	2,901	3,852	3,000)	22,500
Miscellaneous	1,500	942	5,000)	

\*Includes giving to Covenant Seminary in 1965

Special gifts and progress are the following:

**Language Laboratory:** Installed this spring, given by last year's student project. Value, about \$4,000.

**Kitchen Freezer and Cooler:** Installed this spring, given by Happy Valley Farms, the local dairy supplier. Value, over \$13,000. Installation costs of \$2,500 provided by Sunline Foundation in St. Louis.

**Carpeting for Hallways:** Supplied at fraction of actual cost by local manufacturer. Special gift of \$500 by friend of staff member met most of the college's cost.

**Typewriter:** Special gift from members of Colorado Springs church provided for a much-needed typewriter for the president's office.

**Soup and Canned Goods:** Regular gifts Campbell Soup Co., have greatly reduced the grocery budget. Approximate value: \$4,344.

**Campus Plan:** Total study of the college's physical needs and a projection of the campus' growth. This year's student body provided more than \$10,000. of the total cost of \$25,000. The alumni have given an additional \$3,000. The services of a professional model maker in the Indianapolis church will keep total **costs below** the original estimates.

The Nominating Committee presented nominees for the Covenant College Board of Trustees. There were no nominations from the floor. Balloting produced the election of the following:

Class of 1968: David Alexander, J. Steinert.

Class of 1969: William Mahlow, Matthew Prince.

Class of 1970: Max Brown, Thomas Cross, Samuel Elder, Richard Gray, Francis Steele, Carroll Stegall, J. Stewart, Earl Witmer.

Synod recessed at 10:45 reconvened at 10:55 with prayer by Mr. Hugh Smith. The Form of Government Committee reported (its business was taken up several times during Synod, but will be reported in one place for convenience.) Synod recessed at 11:35 with prayer by T. Stanley Soltau.

#### **Fourth Sederunt, Wednesday, 2:00 P. M.**

Synod was called to order and led in prayer by Rev. William Alling. The minutes of the third sederunt were read and approved.

Dr. Hugh Johnson, president of the Board of Trustees, presented the report of Covenant Theological Seminary.

### **REPORT OF THE CHAIRMAN OF THE BOARD OF TRUSTEES OF COVENANT THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY**

Men and Brethren:

"Oh that men would praise the Lord for his goodness and for his wonderful works to the children of men." (Psalm 107:8)

"Will the Lord cast us off forever? and will he be favorable no more?" (Psalm 77:7)

These two quotations from the Psalms express so clearly and so concisely the paradox of the situation in which the Seminary finds itself at this moment. A time for genuine rejoicing and sincere praise and yet a time for grave concern and urgent prayer.

As Chairman of the Board of Trustees of Covenant Theological Seminary,

I come before you with a burdened heart to undertake a major responsibility. To substitute for one as well known as Dr. Rayburn (who is currently in the Philippines, with the full approval of the Board) is no easy assignment. Nor is it easy to appear in a position so well filled in past years by Dr. Barnes and others. But to bring the message which I must place before you requires a skill beyond my own powers. I hope you will come to know me as one who covets your prayers, who considers this labor as unto the Lord, and who knows that "Except the Lord build the house, they labor in vain that build it." (Psalm 127:1).

But enough of felicitous self-introductions. We have a limited amount of time and a message of such importance that we must turn to it at once.

Commencement Exercises on May 1 marked the conclusion of eleven years of faithful and fruitful service by Covenant Theological Seminary, but even more noteworthy is the fact that this was the Seminary's first real year of independence. In many ways it has been a happy and productive year high-lighted by very real blessings from the Lord, and we would be lacking in Christian thankfulness if we did not take this occasion to tell you of them, to wit:—

1. An extremely competent faculty of genuine dedication has accomplished its task better than adequately. In addition, these men have been busy in outside preaching and conference work, in writing and counseling, and in so doing have earned expressions of respect from others as they have lengthened the shadow of the Seminary.
2. Thanks to the labors of Mr. John Buswell enrollment shows heartening improvement. In 1965 there were 58 students. In 1966, 70 students, an increase of 20%. A conservative estimate indicates that in September of 1967 we shall have at least 80 students, up another 15% which would represent a two-year gain of 38%. We intend to have at least 100 in September of 1968!
3. The library is always the heart of any educational institution and so provision was wisely made by another board to increase the size of the library, and this year we have added some 2,500 carefully selected volumes. This is but a fraction of the 50,000+ additional volumes which we should have, but we have made an excellent beginning.
4. Of major significance is the increase in the number of individual donors now contributing with reasonable regularity. The number was 370 a year ago; today it is 566, an increase of 196, or 53%.
5. Perhaps even more significant is the fact that the number of churches sending regular contributions has increased in one year from 50 to 89, an improvement of 78%. Certainly this is real cause for praise.
6. More specifically, a comparison of the first three fiscal quarters of this year and last year will show that total giving to the Seminary has increased by \$29,000 or 60%. Approximately \$3,000 better each month. Total income from all sources has improved by \$67,000 or 88%! Almost \$7,000 per month.

7. The faculty also is growing, although not as rapidly as we should like to see it expand. Mr. Robert Webber who has been with us for several years as a part-time instructor will receive his Th.D. degree within the next few months and has been employed as a fulltime faculty member with the rank of Assistant Professor. He will contribute the vigor and enthusiasm of youth combined with a scholarly capacity of note. We are also adding another instructor, the Reverend David C. Jones, on a part-time basis. Mr. Jones expects to have his Th. D. degree in another year. We also intend to employ an individual to assist with long-range planning, development, fund raising, and administration. The Board of Trustees will also be increased from 18 to 22.
8. The faculty and trustees are also undertaking a project of self-study and evaluation. More on this later, but note that we consider it a matter of praise.

Would that my report could end here for if so it would be a success story of some note. Our victories have been real but they may be Pyrrhic. The simple fact of the matter is that in spite of genuine progress and gratifying success the Seminary is faced with a problem of the gravest import.

Unfortunately the marked improvement in giving has not been enough to meet our needs, and we find our income lagging behind those needs at the rate of approximately \$3,000 per month for a deficit to date of about \$30,000. It should be noted however that our equity in all properties has increased by about \$15,000 due to the payment of bond and mortgage notes.

And now the situation has become even more complicated. We have discovered that the title to the Seminary was never legally transferred a year ago when the College and Seminary separated. In effect, therefore, the College owns the Seminary and is responsible for it. This is the situation UNLESS 100% of the bond holders will (each individually, not by majority vote) accede to the transfer. Because this seems to be a practical impossibility, the only alternative is to buy up all outstanding bonds, now totaling \$107,000. Until this can be done we and the college alike are in a most difficult and confusingly intertwined situation.

And so it is that we have set ourselves to the task of preserving this Seminary—of legally separating our two educational institutions—**and of planning for a future which by God's grace and mercy will be more secure.** A future in which we may grow and not just survive. A future in which we shall better serve this denomination. A future in which an enlarged faculty will better prepare an enlarged student body for an expanding ministry.

As individuals and as a body the Board of Trustees have spent long hours in prayer, in planning, and in hard labor; and I believe we are able to come before you with a positive program which we are convinced will do much more than mend the fence, for although it seeks to meet the pressing needs

of the moment it also includes an unfolding plan for a more secure future.

Our program is divided into three phases.

A. Phase one consists of certain stop-gap measures to buy time in which to put into effect our long-range plans. As follows:

1. Our most pressing need is for cash to meet the exigencies of the moment—to pay our bills and keep up to date on salaries. The trustees feel this keenly and as a personal proof of faith and commitment have individually pledged personal loans which collectively total some \$15,000. This commitment is to be clearly in addition to each man's regular giving.

Of this pledge almost \$10,000 has already been turned over to the Seminary and this combined with improved giving throughout the last ten days has enabled us to meet our most pressing obligations.

2. The Seminary has also prepared a formal appeal to Synod for the loan of \$10,000 on the most favorable terms possible. This request will be presented as a motion at the conclusion of my report.

By these two devices we shall obtain the necessary cash flow to keep us solvent until other plans can be put into operation.

B. In phase two we have undertaken more significant long-range plans which should in due time be the means of real growth and security. To bring this about we intend a complete refinancing of all our campus property with the exception of one residence. The campus property has been valued at about \$400,000, and with this collateral we seek a loan of \$230,000 which will:

Enable us to buy up all bonds, totalling \$107,000, and officially separate from the college.

Consolidate all our on-campus housing mortgages into one account.

Use \$30,000 to pay all outstanding bills including our short-term (demand notes) of \$15,000.

Set aside a sufficient sum to provide sustaining cash flow for several months.

Provide a substantial sum (\$25,000) for development costs, professional counsel, and the salary and expenses of a man in charge of fund raising and administration.

C. But we do not intend to be content with a program which does not see beyond a year. Looking further into the future we have committed to a program which has - or will: -

1. Undertaken the employment of Mr. Robert Sharpe as professional fund-raising and development advisor. We are asking him to plan our program in detail and to oversee its operation. Our intent is to develop enough income next year so that we shall not always be in crisis—rather, so that we may plan on growing and better serving the Lord.

At this point I might remind you how close—how tantalizingly close we are to success. It would take but 1 cent per day per member, 30

cents per month per member, approximately \$1 per month per wage earner and we would achieve our goal! How near, and yet how far.

2. In this planning the trustees have promised full support of any program developed by Mr. Sharpe and the Finance Committee. This may well include personal and collective fund-raising and promotional efforts, and we are prepared to meet our responsibility in this regard
3. The trustees have also committed the Seminary to the employment of an Executive Vice-President charged with the duties of fund raising and the daily administration of the seminary as well as long-range planning and development.
4. At the same time we shall ask Dr. Rayburn to devote an increasing amount of time to teaching and building up the Department of Practical Theology, to evangelical conferences, to Synod-wide visiting, and in every way possible to devote his immense talents to projecting the image of the Seminary without the onerous duties which have hampered him in the past.
5. To facilitate the work of the Executive Vice-President and Office of Development we are earmarking a sizable sum of money for that purpose. We believe it will be returned many fold. Money for travel—advertising promotion—public relations—etc.
- 6 We also wish to involve the faculty—to tap their talents—and to profit by their advice. To this end we have asked them to undertake a self-evaluation study and long-range planning program. They will be devoting most of May to this study which will include:

Re-appraising the goals of the Seminary.

Looking into accreditation.

Considering the nature of the curriculum.

Evaluating the student body and the nature of our final product.

Considering how to better serve the needs of this denomination.

Planning the growth of the faculty.

Polling our churches and alumni.

Laying the foundation for expanded enrollment and improved public relations.

7. But we are not asking the faculty to do this alone. Indeed, the trustees shall be working on a parallel project and from time to time the two groups will coalesce. Eventually it will culminate in a faculty-trustee retreat. We are also keeping the faculty fully informed of our total situation and shall continue to meet with them at intervals.

I can assure you that we are proceeding with all due and deliberate haste toward the implementation of these plans. Indeed, substantial progress has already been made on each and every one and as a consequence we believe we have been able to present a positive program to Save Our Seminary. To do so will require real effort. It will take time, and it will cost money which can come only by means of sacrificial giving by those who care.

Is the Seminary worth saving?

Merely to ask the question is to answer it. Can you imagine our denomination surviving without the seminary?

Already we find that over 25% of our ministers are graduates of the Seminary. Inevitably this number will increase for as our Seminary graduates more ministers and as those who first organized our movement eventually retire our denomination must depend even more on the Seminary. Where else will we be able to obtain properly trained young men to fill our pulpits? From Princeton Theological Seminary? Not likely! From those who may leave the Southern Church? Not for long—and never very many. From the Lutherans or the Baptists or the Independents? But we are Calvinists.

Our denomination must have at least 20 new ministers each year to provide for growth plus attrition. To provide this number we need a constant flow of able and dedicated young men moving into our Seminary. This means we must have a Seminary true to the Word of God, abreast to the needs of the time, staffed by an able and amply remunerated faculty so each man can devote his full energies to the task at hand. A Seminary growing with the needs and looking to the future - **not** a Seminary struggling for merest survival important as that is.

This Seminary is absolutely necessary to train our ministers.

It is equally necessary to serve as the binding and unifying agent for the entire denomination. To establish our goals, clarify our standards, illuminate our future, institute our traditions, and to spoil our taste for liberal twitterings.

As we see the advances of godless liberalism, we can well enter into the meaning of Wordsworth's sonnet.

"Another year, another deadly blow  
Another mighty empire overthrown  
And we are left, or shall be left, alone  
The last that dare to struggle with the foe."

But we are **not** alone. There are yet 7,000 who have not bowed the knee to Baal.

I am consoled and inspired by the story of Moses at Kadesh-barnea before entering the Promised Land. God had threatened to smite the Israelites with pestilence and to disinherit them. "And Moses said unto the Lord, Then the Egyptians shall hear it, (for thou broughtest up this people in thy might from among them;) And they will tell it to the inhabitants of this land: for they have heard that thou Lord art among this people.—" (Numbers 14:13, 14) Moses then goes on to remind the Lord that others will say that, "Because the Lord was not able to bring this people into the land which he swore unto them, therefore he hath slain them in the wilderness." (Numbers 14:16).

Surely the Lord will preserve this work for His glory.

I can pledge to you the unremitting efforts of the trustees, the dedicated cooperation of the faculty, the prayers of each, and the further de-

velopment of a plan of far-reaching import.

In the long run, however, the final success or failure of the Seminary rests in your hands.

Do you really believe it is important?

Do you believe more than that—do you believe it is necessary?

The Covenant Presbyterian Church of St. Louis believes this, and as a consequence the Session has voted an immediate gift of \$2,000 and has agreed to ask the congregation to approve an additional loan of \$8,000. It is the hope of the St. Louis Church that other congregations will feel led to respond in somewhat similar fashion in proportion to their size.

Our denomination will survive only if the Seminary survives. I believe that the Seminary can survive **only** if the ministers and ruling elders see this vision and agree to undertake its support by means of regular prayers, sacrificial giving, and by encouraging young men to inquire if the Lord is calling them to the ministry through the doors of Covenant Seminary.

This - under the Holy Spirit - is the only means by which this Seminary and this denomination may hope to survive.

“Noble is the prize, and our hope is great.”

Will you help us?

“And it shall come to pass that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be delivered.” (Joel 2:32)

Respectfully submitted,  
Hugh N. Johnson, Chairman  
Board of Trustees

---

## REPORT OF THE SEMINARY PRESIDENT

Fathers and Brethren:

“Oh, how great is thy goodness which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men!” (Psa. 31:19). As we survey the years that have passed and think of the young men who have graduated from Covenant Theological Seminary in the few years of its existence and who are serving the Lord with real blessing and power not only in the churches of the Synod, but also on the foreign field, we are constrained to say with the Psalmist, “Oh, how great is thy goodness!”

With commencement on May 1 Covenant Seminary closed its eleventh school year. The Lord has richly blessed throughout this year which in many ways has been the best in the history of the school. Of the class of nine men who received the Bachelor of Divinity degree, six are Reformed Presbyterians, four of whom are going into the pastorate and some of these men have already received calls. Four of the B.D. graduates, including one of the Reformed Presbyterians, are foreign nationals and will be returning to their own countries. While we regret very much the fact that there are not more pastors for our vacant churches, it must be pointed out that the crying need is for young men to offer themselves for the Lord's service in the gospel ministry. Every church and pastor must be alert to present this

challenge to the young men of this generation.

We would like to bring the members of Synod up to date on the statistics concerning the seminary. In the 11 graduating classes, we now have 105 alumni, 65 of whom are serving the Lord in the RP denomination and 17 in foreign bodies closely related to our own RP Church.

The 65 in the RPC,ES are divided as follows:

- 30 pastors ( $\frac{1}{4}$ th of all the pastors in our denomination)
- 10 foreign missionaries (8 under WPM)
- 3 home missionaries
- 4 military chaplains
- 12 teachers (6 in RP institutions)
- 2 ministers' wives

There are four graduates who are serving the Lord in our denomination but making their living in secular work.

The 17 foreign nationals who have graduated are all Presbyterians and are serving as pastors or seminary teachers in their own countries. In addition, there are among those graduates who are not members of the RPC,ES 10 pastors, 5 foreign missionaries, 1 military chaplain and 4 teachers in Christian schools.

When one considers the fact that more than one-fourth of all RPC,ES pastors are graduates of the seminary, and that considerably more than half of these were not members of this church when they came to Covenant Seminary, it is evident that the seminary has already made a significant contribution to the work of our denomination. It has also contributed greatly to the church as a whole. It is important, however, for us to realize how much more needs to be done and how more can be done if the seminary is enabled to expand its faculty and its program and thus attract more and more promising young men into its student body. Since so many of our pastors would not now be filling our pulpits had they not come into contact with Covenant Seminary, we feel that the recruiting program for the seminary is absolutely vital to the enlargement of our denomination and of its witness in the world. This recruitment program can be stepped up substantially if and when the financial support of the seminary is placed on a more solid basis. At the present time 30 young men have applied for admission next fall and 25 of these have already been accepted. Several applications have also been accepted for 1968 and 1969.

During the month of May the seminary faculty has been engaged and will continue to be engaged after the Synod meeting in a self-study which was proposed by the Board of Trustees and will be the first step in the seminary's program to seek regional accreditation or, if desirable, accreditation in the American Association of Theological Schools should accreditation become a definite goal of the seminary. Special faculty committees are at work on particular aspects of the self-study, and faculty members are giving almost full time to this important project for several weeks.

### **The Faculty**

The seminary has cause to be deeply grateful to God for the high quality of its faculty and for the accomplishments of these men. Covenant Seminary professors are widely recognized as men of significant scholarly achievement. They have shown themselves to be leaders in the field of conservative theological scholarship. In the Evangelical Theological Society, the only scholarly society in the United States made up exclusively of evangelical scholars, our faculty members have not only been serving as officers in the national and regional organizations, but have regularly contributed papers, many of which have been published.

Because we must be constantly strengthening the faculty and enlarging the curriculum, new additions to the faculty are important. This year we add one full-time member to the teaching faculty. The Reverend Robert Webber, soon to complete his doctorate at Concordia Seminary, after teaching on a part-time basis for three years, is now to be Assistant Professor of Historical Theology. We are happy to announce too that the Reverend David Jones who is also completing work on his doctor's degree is joining the part-time faculty, teaching Bible and theology.

### **The Curriculum**

While recognizing that there is not necessarily any benefit to be secured from change, the faculty of the seminary is eager to make any changes in the curriculum which will improve the preparation of young men for the ministry. After extensive study of the course offerings, some changes have been adopted for next year. As a result each student will during his seminary course, in addition to the required courses, choose an area of specialization or major interest and be allowed to take more electives in that area than have hitherto been possible.

We have completed the first year of the new course leading to the degree Master of Arts in Bible. Although we have not secured a large initial enrollment in this course, those who have enrolled express great satisfaction in what they have received and the faculty expects to continue and improve this program which is designed specially for those who want to serve the Lord as laymen but who have inadequate Biblical background in their college or university preparation.

### **The Library**

We are thankful for the way our library book collection has continued to grow through the past year. Approximately 2,500 carefully selected volumes have been added during the last year, bringing our total collection to 16,050 books. While this is considerably short of the number needed for accreditation, it represents, especially when the 10,000 usable volumes in faculty members' personal libraries are included, a substantial source of research material readily available to our students. The Friends of the Covenant Seminary Library which holds several interesting meetings during the year has contributed substantially through the dues and gifts of its members. It is hoped that local chapters of this organization will be established in various areas of the Synod.

## The Financial Situation

There are very real encouragements even with respect to the financial picture. With the exception of the month of December, gifts to the seminary have been substantially higher each of the first nine months of this fiscal year, as the following chart will show:

GIFTS RECEIVED	1965-66	1966-67	Increase
July	\$ 2,269.46	\$ 7,018.40	\$ 4,748.94
August	1,172.88	10,391.02	9,218.14
September	1,848.52	6,038.14	4,189.62
October	2,872.48	4,871.40	1,998.92
November	3,443.25	5,961.64	2,518.39
December	19,882.25	16,332.99	3,549.26*
January	7,450.20	12,417.36	4,967.16
February	3,026.14	7,742.24	4,716.10
March	4,095.22	7,822.96	3,727.74
	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>
*Decrease	\$46,060.40	\$78,596.15	\$32,535.75

It is cause for thanksgiving to the Lord that gifts for these nine months in the current year amount to \$32,535.75 more than those for the same period last year.

The seminary faces a very severe financial crisis, however, because while giving has greatly improved it has not been sufficient to meet the monthly needs of the school. Every effort has been made to keep expenditures trimmed, but gifts and grants fall short of the amount needed by approximately \$2,500 per month. As an appendix to this report you will find a record of our denominational giving. The amounts listed for each church include gifts of individual members sent directly to the seminary as well as designated contributions made through the church treasurer and the church's budgeted gifts. It is obvious that some churches are doing very well. The first twelve churches in the list contribute more than half of that provided by the denomination, and one of these is a small church with a membership of only 65 or 70.

The answer to the critical need must be found immediately. Each church must realize that the denominational seminary is preparing its own future pastors as well as the missionaries it will want to send to the foreign fields. The energies and gifts of those who have been called of God to teach and train our young people for the service of God must not be dissipated for lack of proper financial support. Moreover our vision of the tremendous task the Lord would have us do must not allow us to put our best denominational recruitment agency under jeopardy.

Respectfully submitted,  
Robert G. Rayburn  
President

## CONTRIBUTIONS OF REFORMED PRESBYTERIAN CHURCHES

(Including gifts of individual members)  
July 1, 1966, through March 31, 1967

St. Louis, Covenant	\$6,283.92	Everett	235.00
Elgin	4,509.65	Wilmington, Berea	148.00
Colorado Springs	2,917.30	Philadelphia, Fifth	145.00
Cherry Hill	2,394.00	Irwin	126.00
Greenville, Augusta		Lansdale	123.00
Street	1,960.00	Lemmon	122.50
Wilmington, Faith	1,916.00	Alton	110.11
Seattle	1,873.45	Ventnor	110.00
Trenton	1,850.50	Havertown	107.00
Baltimore	1,714.58	Grand Rapids	100.00
Gainesville	1,430.00	Greenville, Shannon F.	100.00
Huntsville	1,114.50	Nashville	100.00
Hazelwood	1,018.00	Savannah	100.00
Indianapolis, First BP	915.43	Sidney, Nova Scotia	100.00
Youngstown	878.00	Watford City	100.00
Camden	780.00	Sarasota	92.50
Lakeland	771.50	St. Louis, Olive Branch	91.50
Columbus	763.00	Underwood	90.00
Pittsburgh	720.00	Seaside Heights	89.63
Enon Valley	719.98	Oreland	85.00
McLean	687.90	Quarryville	75.00
Newark	679.00	Charlotte	72.18
Kearney	645.86	Warminster	69.00
Tacoma	617.03	Bowling Green	65.00
Annapolis	613.00	Minco	65.00
Willow Grove	587.00	Glen Mills	58.75
Lookout Mountain	572.33	Edmonton	50.00
Merrill	554.73	Eighty-Four	50.00
St. Louis, Bethel	546.30	Media	50.00
Las Cruces	417.27	Pinellas Park	48.00
New Castle	414.00	Cambridge	45.00
Chatsworth	405.00	Hurst	45.00
Ellisville	378.00	Duanesburg	40.00
Woodland Hills	349.00	Muscle Shoals	40.00
Wheat Ridge	343.00	Roebuck	40.00
Walker	321.82	N. Port Charlotte	37.00
Issaquah	319.90	Industry	35.00
Cutler	278.00	Auburn	30.00
Levittown	275.34	Carbondale	27.50
Indianapolis, 1st RP	265.00	Ft. Walton Beach	25.00

Alamogordo	229.05	Galena	20.00
Darlington	200.00	Bricktown	15.00
Newburgh	200.00	Beaver	5.00
Coulterville	170.25		
Aurora	170.00		<hr/>
Durham	150.00		\$48,351.26
Reidsville	150.00	20 churches made no contribution	

The Nominating Committee presented its nominees for the Board of Trustees of the Seminary. Rev. Allan Baldwin was nominated from the floor. Balloting produced the election of the following to the class of 1970: Marion Barnes, Robert Brown, P. Caldwell, Thomas Jones, William Leonard, T. Stanley Soltau, A. Stoll, Allan Baldwin. Rev. Daniel Cannon was elected to fill a vacancy in the Class of 1968.

The report of the Foundation was presented by Dr. Elmer Smick.

### THE REFORMED PRESBYTERIAN FOUNDATION

#### Fathers and Brethren:

Over the past year the Reformed Presbyterian Foundation has had placed with it three annuities totaling \$10,000, two deposit agreements for \$10,800 and a revocable trust agreement. A short term charitable trust has also been renewed. The jewelry given to the Foundation mentioned in last year's report resulted in gifts to a local church in Florida and to WPM for the sanitarium in Mafraq, Jordan.

The Foundation organized the release in January of articles on the subject, "Stewardship" or "Giving, a Means of Grace" for all the publications of the denomination and its agencies. The booklet, "Stewardship and Effective Giving" was distributed in connection with this effort to motivate giving. Pastors were also asked to preach a sermon on this subject in January and many did so. In response to this the Foundation received one letter from a gentleman requesting a booklet and saying that this was the first time in years his church had a message on giving as a means of grace and that he appreciated it very much.

Articles and ads have also appeared in the various publications throughout the year. Regular mailings to elders, deacons and ministers have continued also. Remember, the purpose is to stimulate your interest. Take time to read the information and ask yourself two questions. Does this fit my situation? Does this fit the situation of someone in my congregation?

The Foundation has been compiling lists of names for use in its distribution of literature to acquaint people with the Foundation and the various plans of deferred giving which are available.

The lists are:

Donors—those with agreements  
Prospects—those who have made inquiries  
People over fifty years of age  
Ministers, elders and deacons.

In this connection we wish to emphasize the fact that the Foundation can only be as effective in behalf of the local churches and agencies as you who have the information we need supply us with it. We must have names to develop and you are the main source of these names. Have you been thinking negatively about the Foundation—as having no relevance to your situation, feeling that both you and the members of the congregation have very little? If this is the case be assured that although we handle agreements with substantial property we also have those involving comparatively small sums, as little as \$300.00.

During the next year train yourself to look for the possibilities among your own congregations and acquaintances. Give us the names of your elders and deacons if you have not already done so. Also the names of people over fifty years of age, many of whom no longer have the financial responsibility of their children and who want to give to the churches and agencies of the denomination. Make a practice of thinking, "Is there some way the Foundation can serve the members and friends of my church?"

Presenting to your congregation the wisdom of making a will is a pastoral responsibility. A case in point is that of a young pastor who was reluctant to talk to members of the church concerning their wills. Then something happened that made him realize that this was a dereliction of duty.

A gentleman in his sixties lent the church a sum of money interest-free for its building program. On numerous occasions he told the pastor that in his will he would provide for the borrowed money to go to the church. Several times the minister almost suggested that it might be wise to have the will drawn up. But the man was in good health and his pastor did not want him to think the church was only interested in his money.

One day the gentleman walked into the hospital for some tests and within weeks was dead. A relative with whom the man had little to do immediately called for the money. Since there was no will this person was the legal heir by state law. But sadder still was the fact that an invalid relative for whom our friend had intended to provide was left without funds. So you see, the pastor really did this man a disservice by not helping him do what he wanted to do. The Foundation can supply materials that will help your members prepare the necessary information for their wills. Would the organizations in your church be interested in having a Will Clinic? Contact the Foundation for details.

Again we urge you to pray faithfully both publicly and privately for the Reformed Presbyterian Foundation. We want to reach the donor whom

God has already spoken to about giving and help him to give in the wisest way. Enlist with us the power of the Holy Spirit in the ministry of the Foundation.

Since November the Foundation has been without an Executive Director, employing the services of Robert F. Sharpe as Consultant. It is the desire of the Board of Trustees to secure a full-time Executive Director as soon as it is financially feasible and the right man can be located. The expressed desire at the meeting of the Board in September, 1966 was a director within two years.

Respectfully submitted,  
 Robert G. Rayburn, President  
 Board of Trustees

**THE REFORMED PRESBYTERIAN FOUNDATION  
 SUMMARY OF RECEIPTS AND DISBURSEMENTS**

Year Ending September 30, 1966\*

**TOTAL RECEIPTS:**

Contributions from Agencies	\$ 8,638.83	
Gift Portion of Annuities	2,416.29	
Income from Trust Agreements	2,305.16	
Sale of Jewelry	1,700.00	
Miscellaneous Gifts	112.02	
Total		\$15,172.30

**TOTAL DISBURSEMENTS:**

Paid to Agencies and Others	\$ 6,133.98	
Publication Expense	1,991.15	
Salaries	5,811.32	
Office Supplies and Postage	526.45	
Travel	702.80	
Miscellaneous Expense	738.72	
Total		\$15,904.42

**DISBURSEMENTS OVER NET RECEIPTS \$ 732.12**

\*Subject to Certified Public Accountant's Audit.

Synod recessed at 3.45, and reconvened at 4:00 P. M. with prayer by Rev. Robert Cox.

The report of the Board of Pensions was presented by Rev. Charles Holliday. Upon motion, all three recommendations were adopted.

**BOARD OF PENSIONS**

Fathers and Brethren:

The Board of Pensions has sought to conduct the business affairs of the Pension Fund. The denomination continues to manifest a growing interest in the fund as evidenced by the fact that twenty-two new participants have been enrolled, bringing the total number of 230.

The total life insurance carried on the members in the plan is \$507,000.00. The assets and other financial information will appear in the minutes in the form of the auditor's report.

At present there are six persons drawing pension benefits.

The charter has been amended to comply with the Internal Revenue Service to qualify for tax exemption.

A set of By-Laws have likewise been drawn up to satisfy the government's requirement for tax exemption.

The cost of living continues to rise steadily, so the committee feels it would be well for Synod to consider increasing the payments to \$15.00 per month on optional basis.

The bookkeeping work for the Pension Plan has been done in the World Presbyterian Missions office by Miss Kathryn Richards. No charge has been made for this. We are grateful to the World Presbyterian Missions staff for this service.

**Recommendations:**

1. That payments into the Plan be increased to \$15.00 per month on an optional basis, beginning January 1, 1968.
2. That Article IV in the Plan be revised to permit investments in first mortgages and A and B rated stocks in Standard and Poor.
3. That the new By-Laws be approved and adopted.

Respectfully submitted,  
Frank S. Dyrness  
Secretary

**THE PENSION FUND**  
**CASH STATEMENT**  
April 1, 1966—March 31, 1967

Balance —4-1-66		\$ 1,370.50
Receipts:		
Participant's Accounts	\$21,260.00	
Late Payment Penalties	106.40	
Insurance:		
Premium Refunds	\$ 127.96	
Cash Surrender:		
Lyon	28.02	
MacNair	29.01	
Wright	74.40	131.43
Sale of Policies	178.78	438.17
Earnings on Investments:		
Stocks	\$ 1,733.08	
Bonds	795.00	
Interest on Loan	450.00	
Bonds Matured	100.00	3,078.08
		24,882.65

Transferred from Savings Account	3,300.00	28,182.65
Total Receipts		\$29,553.15
Expenditures:		
Pension Payments	\$ 719.10	
Office Expense	436.74	
Insurance Premiums	10,025.27	
Investments:		
(Other than insurance)		
Stocks	9,659.82	
Bethany Bonds	2,000.00	11,659.82
Refund—Blakely Account		
(Overpayment)	10.00	22,850.93
Transfer to Savings Account	5,500.00	28,350.93
Balance in Checking Account 3-31-67		1,202.22
Savings Account:		
Balance—3/31/67	\$5,824.12	

Rev. Jack J. Peterson, brought fraternal greetings from the Orthodox Presbyterian Church. He referred to the growing apostasy in other churches, and the possibility of our going beyond the present cooperation between his church and ours by working toward a union. He discussed some of the areas that presently keep us separate and what might be done to overcome these.

Fraternal Greetings from the Christian Reformed Church were brought by Rev. Lawrence Veltkamp. He spoke about his church, its similarities to ours, and areas in which we can and do cooperate.

A Congratulatory Address entitled "An Open Approach for Cooperative World Missions" was delivered by Rev. Dr. David J. Cho, a Presbyterian minister from Seoul, Korea. Dr. Cho brought warm Christian greetings in behalf of evangelical Christians in Korea. He informed the delegates of the present situation of the Korean church and proposed a joint program backed by Calvinistic Christians in Korea and our church. He presented some very interesting and informative information about world populations and religions and a challenge to further missionary effort.

Rev. Marion Bradwell spoke to Synod, acquainting the delegates with the work of the Lord's Day Alliance and inviting Synod to elect a representative to the Board of Managers of that organization.

The Nominating Committee presented nominees for the Boards of the Foundation and Pensions. Election results are as follows:

Reformed Presbyterian Foundation: William Alling, W. Gerstung, Robert Palmer, Vernon Pierce, Elmer Smick, Hugh Smith.

Board of Pensions: Lester Fullerton, Charles Holliday, William Mahlow.

Synod adjourned at 5:20 P.M. and was led in prayer by Rev. Calvin Frett.

### **Fifth Sederunt, Thursday, 9:00 A.M.**

The Moderator called the court to order, the constituting prayer was offered by Dr. Harold Stigers. Minutes of the fourth sederunt were read and approved.

**Seating of Visiting Brethren:** Upon motion, Rev. John C. Taylor, Jr., D.D.S. was seated as a visiting brother. Also, Rev. Walter A. Swartz, of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church.

The report of National Presbyterian Missions was presented by Rev. Donald J. MacNair, Executive Director.

### **NATIONAL PRESBYTERIAN MISSIONS**

#### **I. SURVEY**

##### **A. THE ESTABLISHED PROGRAM**

Each facet of the established program has been vigorously processed. Some of them are listed below, with notes that describe the scope of activity.

1. Locate people and areas where the Lord is evidently leading toward the establishment of a church.

**Note:** Many contacts have been made which may or may not develop. All have been processed. Among them were contacts that had extensive follow-up, including: Indiana, New York, Illinois, North Carolina, New Jersey, Calgary (Edmonton, Canada,) St. John (New Brunswick, Canada), and a group of Evangelical Presbyterians in New Zealand.

2. Assist in organizing the believers into a mission or a church.

**Note:** This is a task that takes numerous sessions, often involving many trips. The newest group with whom the work is being done is Muncie, Indiana. Another such is Chippewa, Pa., and Alamogordo, N.M. Follow-up work on all the NPM churches is carried on continually.

3. Administer the "Missionary" and the "Reducing-Assistance Program (R-AP)".

**Note:** John Palmer and Robert Palmer are NPM's two full time Missionaries." Because of our financial situation, both these men are being phased out as full time missionaries soon (Robert Palmer as of Sept. 30, 1967, and John Palmer as of Dec. 31, 1967.) NPM believes that each field has developed sufficiently so that this move is possible. These men will then be carried on our R-AP program. The present R-AP programs are:

- a. Reformed PC, Muscle Shoals, Alabama
- b. First PC, North Port Charlotte, Fla.
- c. Grace PC, Pinellas Park, Fla.
- d. Evangelical PC, Carbondale, Ill.

- e. First Reformed PC, Indianapolis, Ind.
- f. Calvary PC, Brick Town, N.J.
- g. Westminster Reformed PC, Alamogordo, N. M.
- h. Evangelical PC, Bismarck, N.D.
- i. Reformed PC, Willoughby, Ohio
- j. Calvary PC, King of Prussia, Pa.
- k. First PC, Kutztown, Pa.
- l. Presbyterian Church of Shannon Forest, Greenville, S.C.
- m. Walnut Grove PC, Roebuck, S.C.
- n. First Reformed PC, Lookout Mt., Tenn.

In addition, NPM has supported for some portion of this year:

- a. Woodland Hills, Calif., Reformed PC
- b. Crestwood PC, Edmonton, Alberta, Canada
- c. Lafayette PC, Ellisville, Missouri
- d. Lednum Street PC, Durham, N.C.
- e. Evangelical PC, Garland, Texas.

Also NPM has been called on to advise on new situations which do not anticipate coming under NPM for support, such as Mendham, N.J. Further, NPM has been called in to advise in progress and/or building programs of a good number of churches such as Youngstown, Ohio; Wheat Ridge, Colorado; Auburn, Alabama; Sarasota, Fla.; Enon Valley, Pa.; and Newburgh, N.Y. In addition, NPM has received funds and transmitted them to Kittanning, Pa., Covenant PC, Issaquah, Wash.; and Dr. James Hughes, Toronto, Canada.

- 4. Provide assistance in building programs with finances (Revolving Building Fund, etc.), plans, etc.

**Note:** Through the program adopted by Synod last year, NPM assisted the King of Prussia church and the Trustees of Synod to negotiate the use of Synod collateral for cosigning for a loan.

- 5. Administer the M.A. Pearson Memorial Mission to the Cherokees in Oklahoma.

**Note:** The church in East Peavine is fully organized. Mr. Henry is faithfully carrying on the mission work. He conducts seven Summer Bible Schools, and a Camp each year, plus daily after school classes. Sunday mornings the majority of our church are teaching at different places. Sunday evenings they join together under Mr. Henry's ministry. Mr. Henry is also assisting a small group in Tulsa, Oklahoma, who are waiting on the Lord as to what they should do about a sound Presbyterian church.

- 6. Present the RPCES to the public.

**Note:** Not too much of specific advertising on a large scale has been accomplished because of lack of funds available.

## B. NPM NEWSLETTER, MAILINGS, AND EQUIPMENT

During the course of this year, the NPM Newsletter has been revamped in order to provide a monthly prayer calendar and a survey of one field in depth.

In the past two and a half years the mailing lists have increased from about 600 to approximately 4300. Mrs. Ruby spends full time in this area of our work.

This year NPM leased a new Addressograph machine and automatic feeder. Also, it has incorporated into one the work of Covenant Theological Seminary's mailing list, using tabs on the Addressograph plates to separate the lists.

Space will soon be a major problem to NPM and prayer help is earnestly sought in this regard.

**C. ADDITIONAL SERVICES**

NPM has worked closely with the student body of Covenant Theological Seminary in instituting the Internship Program with students to find a place of ministry, and with the orientation of the students and their wives to the work of the RPCES ministry, etc.

Another area of service continues to be the opportunity of contacting and orienting ministers in other Presbyterian bodies who are looking for a place of ministry such as the RPCES offers.

**II. FINANCIAL REPORT FOR 1966 - 1967**

**A. ANNUAL SUMMARY**

**1. CHECKING ACCOUNT**

Balance on hand as of 1 April 1966	\$ 4,840.32
Transferred from Escrow/Savings Account to Pay for Cost Incurred against Escrow Funds	6,300.23
ADJUSTED BALANCE	11,140.55
Receipts from 1 April 1966 thru 31 March 1967	105,901.75
TOTAL	117,042.30
Disbursements from 1 April 1966 thru 31 March 1967	126,861.07
DEFICIT FOR 1966 - 1967	(9,818.77)
Borrowed from Revolving Building Fund to meet NPM Commitments	9,000.00
DEFICIT REMAINING AS OF 3/31/61	(818.77)

**2. ESCROW/SAVINGS ACCOUNT**

Balance on hand as of 1 April 1966	10,339.13
Receipts from 1 April 1966 thru 31 March 1967	10,787.91
TOTAL	21,127.04
Disbursements from 1 April 1966 thru 31 March 1967	15,300.23
Balance on hand of 31 March 1967	5,826.81

**B. DETAILED REPORT OF CHECKING ACCOUNT**

**1. RECEIPTS**

a. Gifts for NPM's Commitments	\$ 81,310.36
1.) General Fund gifts (GF)	\$ 42,084.19
2.) M.A. Pearson Memorial Mission Gifts	6,000.00
3.) NPM; Missionary Program gifts	9,712.58
(JP \$3,690.58; RP \$5,337.00; GS \$475.00; TP \$210.00)	

4.) Reducing Assistance Program Gifts (RAP)	10,005.96	
5.) Memorial gifts (MEM)	1,173.50	
6.) Interest on Loans Receivable (INT-LR)	1,796.83	
7.) Thanksgiving Offering (THKG)	9,056.04	
8.) Executive Director Travel Expenses (EDTE)	992.68	
9.) Other Board Member Travel Expenses (OTE)	488.58	
b. Designated Gifts Added to NPM's Commitment in order to supply total salary agreed on by Presbytery		1,754.00
1.) Willo-Hill Work (W-H)	480.00	
2.) Bricktown Work (BRICK)	1,060.00	
3.) Kutztown Work (KUTZ)	214.00	
c. Designated Gifts (NPM Serving as Forwarding Agent)		\$ 14,432.92
1.) Toronto Student Work (TSWK)	925.00	
2.) Kittanning Work (KITT)	2,080.50	
3.) Issaquah Work (ISSAQ)	2,143.23	
4.) Lynnwood Work (LYNN)	100.00	
5.) Bethany Bldg. Fund (BETH. B.F)	475.00	
6.) Muncie Work (MUNCIE)	2,735.50	
7.) Christianity Today Ad	275.00	
8.) NPM Missionary Children Gifts	299.51	
9.) Miscellaneous Special Gifts	799.18	
10.) Special Gift to Hurst Building Fund	4,000.00	
11.) Alamogordo Work Special Gift	600.00	
d. Escrow/Savings Account		8,404.47
1.) Revolving Bldg. Fund (RBF)	5,677.79	
2.) Building Club (BC)	140.00	
3.) Jacksonville Work (JAX)	95.00	
4.) Alamogordo Work (ALAMO)	721.68	
5.) Bricktown Work (BRICK)	120.00	
6.) Loan to NPM (See Note No. 102)	1,600.00	
7.) Pacific Northwest Reserve	50.00	
<b>TOTAL RECEIPTS</b>		<b>\$105,901.75</b>

## 2. DISBURSEMENTS

a. NPM Commitment Expenses		96,127.41
1.) General Office Expenses	5,065.17	
(a) Stationery and Supplies (SUP)	496.93	
(b) Postage and Mailing	1,218.14	
(c) Office Equipment (EQUIP)	437.41	

(d) Repairs and Maintenance (MAINT)	178.22	
(e) Printing (PRTG)	2,734.47	
2.) Salaries, Taxes, Pension		39,221.44
(a) Administrative Salaries less taxes and allowances)	14,044.47	
(b) Missionary Salaries and Allowances	21,612.00	
(c) Taxes (SS. FED. & MO.)	2,726.97	
(d) Pension	840.00	
3.) Rent and Utilities		4,355.43
(a) Rent (Office and Manse)	2,850.00	
(b) Telephone (TELE)		1,505.43
4.) Travel Expenses		6,301.81
(a) Executive Director (EDTE)	4,362.03	
(b) Board Members & Others (OTE)	1,939.78	
5.) Interest on Loans Payable (INT-LP)		1,140.50
6.) NPM & Denominational Promotion and Expenses		4,802.88
(a) Publications (PUBL).	104.42	
(b) R. P. Foundation (RP-FDTN)	2,811.08	
(c) R. P. Reporter (RP-RPTR)	260.00	
(d) Advertising (ADVT)	1,627.38	
7.) M. A. Pearson Expenses (MAP-EXP)		1,770.68
(a) Final Payment on Campsite Land	1,000.00	
(b) Insurance and Camp Expenses	770.68	
8.) Bldg. Fund King of Prussia Church		1,300.00
9.) Reduction Assistance Program		32,167.50
(a) RAP-WOOD; Calif, Woodland Hills RPC	312.50	
(b) RAP-NPC; Fla. N. Port Charlotte 1st PC	5,480.00	
(c) RAP-ST. PET; Fla. St. Petersburg Grace PC	1,725.00	
(d) RAP-CARB; Ill. Carbondale, CPC Mission	1,650.00	
(e) RAP-LAF; Mo., Ellisville, Lafayette P.C.	550.00	

(f) RAP-BRICK; N. J. Bricktown	1,140.00	
(g) RAP-K of P.; King of Prussia; J. Kay	4,550.00	
(h) RAP- KUTZ; Pa. Kutztown 1st PC	1,700.00	
(i) RAP-SHAN; S. C. Greenville Shan. For. PC	2,930.00	
(j) RAP- ROE; S. C. Walnut Grove PC	1,300.00	
(k) RAP-ALAMO; N. M., Alamogordo West P. C.	450.00	
(l) RAP-MUS; Ala. Muscle Shoals RPC	1,420.00	
(m) RAP-IND; Ind. Indianapolis 1st PC	1,260.00	
(n) RAP-DUR; N. C. Durham, Lednum St. PC	885.00	
(o) RAP-BIS; N. D. Bismark EPC	1,695.00	
(p) RAP-W-H; Ohio, Willo-Hill PC	1,410.00	
(q) RAP-CHAT; Tenn. Chattanooga 1st RPC	1,385.00	
(r) RAP-EDM; Canada Edmonton Crestwood PC	925.00	
(s) RAP-MAN; Conn. Manchester 1st PC	700.00	
(t) RAP-DAL; Texas, Garland EPC	700.00	
b. Designated Gifts Added to NPM's Com- mitment by Direction of Presbytery		2,074.00
1.) Willo-Hill Work (W-H)	720.00	
2.) Bricktown Work (BRICK)	1,140.00	
3.) Kutztown Work (KUTZ)	214.00	
c. Designated Gifts with NPM Serving as Forwarding Agent		15,755.19
1.) Toronto Student Work (TSWK)	975.00	
2.) Kittanning Work (KITT)	2,213.00	
3.) Issaquah Work (ISSAQ)	3,334.83	
4.) Lynnwood Work (LYNN)	100.00	
5.) Bethany Bldg. Fund (BETH B. F.) S.S. Matl	425.00	
6.) Lafayette Work (LAF)	175.00	

7.) MAP Boy's Dormitory	105.00	
8.) Muncie Work (MUNCIE)	2,735.50	
9.) NPM Missionary Children Gifts	350.76	
10.) Miscellaneous Special Gifts	741.11	
11.) Alamogordo Work Special Gift	600.00	
12.) Hurst EPC Bldg. Fund Special Gift	4,000.00	
d. Escrow/Savings Account		7,004.47
1.) Revolving Building Fund. (RDF)	5,677.79	
2.) Building Club (BC)	140.00	
3.) Jacksonville Work (JAX)	95.00	
4.) Alamogordo Work (ALAMO)	721.68	
5.) Bricktown Work (BRICK)	320.00	
6.) Pacific Northwest Reserve (PNW)	50.00	
e. Loans		5,900.00
1.) Repaid on Loans No. 93, No. 73, No. 92 and 10	4,300.00	
2.) Loan to Wheatridge Cov. P. C. No. 103	1,600.00	
TOTAL DISBURSEMENTS		\$126,861.07

### C. DETAILED REPORT OF ESCROW/SAVINGS ACCOUNT

#### 1. RECEIPTS

1.) Individual Gifts	383.16	
2.) Principal Paid on Loans Receivable	5,919.29	
3.) Interest on Savings Account	62.53	
4.) Coupons on Bonds	96.25	
5.) Bethany Bonds	500.00	
6.) Loans to NPM as Loan Payable	2500.00	
b. Building Club (BC)		140.00
c. Jacksonville Work (JAX)		95.00
d. Alamogordo Work (ALAMO)		721.68
e. Bricktown Work (BRICK)		320.00
f. Pacific Northwest Reserve (PNW)		50.00
TOTAL RECEIPTS		\$ 10,787.91

#### 2. DISBURSEMENTS

a. Revolving Building Fund.		13,458.78
1.) Loan to Checking Account to meet NPM Commitments	9,000.00	
2.) Repay Loans Payable (No. 92, No. 73, No. 10, Part of No. 93	4,300.00	
3. Interest on Saving Account & Coupon Value on bonds transferred to check- ing account for administration of Loans	158.78	
b. Close out Office Equipment Reserve to Pay for office equipment		100.45

c. Closed out Jacksonville and Beaver Valley Reserves by Direction of Donors	120.00
d. Closed out M. A. Pearson Campsite Reserve to make Final Payment on Account	1,000.00
e. Closed out Bricktown Reserve by Direction of N. J. Presbytery	320.00
f. Transferred from Pacific Northwest Reserve to Support Issaquah Work by Direction of Pacific Northwest Presbytery	301.00
<b>TOTAL DISBURSEMENTS</b>	<b>\$ 15,300.23</b>

**D. CANADIAN ACCOUNT**

Balances as of 1 April 1966	314.19
Receipts for 1966 - 1967	450.00
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>764.19</b>

**E. CANADIAN LOAN**

Balance of Principal Due as of 1 April 1966	1,725.00
Principal Paid in 1966 - 1967	677.23
Balance of Principal Due as of 31 March 1967	1,047.77

**F. BALANCE SHEET REPORT**

**1. ASSETS**

**a. LOANS RECEIVABLE**

1.) Covenant PC, Chatsworth, Calif. Note No. 1	500.00
2.) Covenant PC, Chatsworth, Calif. Note No. 2	1,600.00
3.) Covenant RPC, Wheatridge, Colo	1,600.00
4.) Manor PC, Wilmington, Del Note No. 1	2,791.71
5.) Manor PC, Wilmington, Del Note No. 2	925.00
6.) Faith PC, Sarasota, Fla.	4,325.00
7.) Calvary PC, Tampa, Fla.	2,300.00
8.) Lafayette PC, Ellisville, Mo.	3,000.00
9.) EPC, Bismarck, N.D., Note No. 1	3,000.00
10.) EPC, Bismarck, N.D., Note No. 2	293.000
11.) Calvary PC, Peavine, Okla.	2,000.00
12.) Rocky Springs, Harrisville, Pa.	1,700.00
13.) PC of Dallas (Garland), Texas	313.86
14.) Calvary PC, Hampton, Va.	3,500.00
<b>SUB TOTAL</b>	<b>27,848.57</b>

**b. BONDS**

1.) Covenant College Bond at Maturity on 15 Jan. 1975	250.00
2.) Grace PC Bonds:	
(a) At Maturity on 1 Oct. 1974	500.00
(b) At Maturity on 1 Apr. 1975	500.00
3.) Bethany PC Bonds:	
(a) At Maturity on 1 June 1967	500.00
(b) At Maturity on 1 Dec. 1967	1,000.00

4.) Bethany PC Bonds at Maturity	1,000.00
4.) Bethany PC Bonds at Maturity	1,000.00
5.) Muscle Shoals PC Bonds - (to replace loan receivable notes to Huntsville and Muscle Shoals)	
(a) At Maturity on 1 July 1973	500.00
(b) At Maturity on 1 July 1975	1,000.00
(c) At Maturity on 1 Jan. 1976	500.00
(d) At Maturity on 1 July 1976	1,000.00
(e) At Maturity on 1 July 1977	1,000.00
(f) At Maturity on 1 July 1978	1,000.00
TOTAL BONDS	8,750.00
c. STOCKS	
1.) International Texbook 600 shares @ \$23.50/share	14,100.00
d. PROPERTY	
1.) Baron, Oklahoma Camp. Site estimated value	5,500.00
e. SAVING ACCOUNT	5,826.81
(This money is held in escrow for designated purposes)	
f. CHECKING ACCOUNT	(818.77)
g. AIR TRAVEL DEPOSIT WITH EASTERN AIR LINES	425.00
TOTAL	61,631.61
2. ASSETS HELD IN TRUST	
(Held by Trustees of Synod for NPM)	32,790.77
3. LIABILITIES	
a. LOANS PAYABLE	
1.) Mrs. David Alexander	3,000.00
2.) Mrs. William Burgess	2,000.00
3.) William or May Clark (Conditional gift)	1,000.00
4.) Mrs. Myrtle M. Covert	300.00
5.) Mr. Lester Cross	150.00
6.) Mr. and Mrs. George Fielding	2,250.00
7.) Miss Ursula Forquer	1,000.00
8.) Mrs. Helvi Elaine Herd	500.00
9.) Mrs. Martha Hurd	1,850.00
10.) Mrs. Emile Iaggi	2,500.00
11.) Matthew Johnson (conditional gift)	500.00
12.) James T. Keller II	1,600.00
13.) Jerry McCandless	1,500.00
14.) Otto, India or Elaine Meeuwssen	5,000.00
15.) Mrs. Gertrude G. Moore	1,000.00
16.) Rev. John Palmer	900.00
17.) Rev. Harold Rapp	500.00
18.) Miss Helen or Raymond Ross	300.00
19.) Mr. and Mrs. Fred Stroup	300.00
TOTAL	\$ 26,150.00

## REPORT OF AUDIT

1 May, 1967

We have examined the financial records of the National Presbyterian Missions, Inc., for the fiscal year ending 31 March 1967.

In our opinion, the transactions have been recorded in a satisfactory manner. The bank balance, which includes the general fund, reserve fund and loan fund was \$5,113.04\* on 31 March, 1967.

s/Melvin E. Jones, Elder  
Covenant Pres. Church  
s/George Linder, Elder  
Covenant Pres. Church

\*This balance shows \$105.00 more than on the annual report due to the fact that a check written 4/3/67 for designated gifts was charged back to March, 1967.

### G. PRESBYTERY

#### 1. ADDITIONAL FUNDS USED FOR CHURCH EXTENSION WORK.

These funds come through Presbytery Treasuries. These funds were not given to NPM, were not put into our accounts at any time, and indicate giving **over and above** any NPM funds.

##### a. NORTHEAST PRESBYTERY

1.) Bricktown, New Jersey	3,394.00	
2.) Missions Committee	60.00	
		4,454.00

##### b. GREAT PLAINS PRESBYTERY

1) Bismarck	605.00	605.00
-------------	--------	--------

##### c. PHILADELPHIA PRESBYTERY

1.) King of Prussia Bldg. Fd.	2,400.00	
2.) King of Prussia, Pa.	2,400.00	
3.) Kutztown, Pa.	2,200.00	
4.) Manchester, Connecticut	600.00	
		7,600.00
		12,659.00

### III. PROPOSALS

#### A. FUNDAMENTAL GOALS

##### 1. Basic Considerations

Fundamental questions which the entire denomination must consider.

- Why should the RPCES continue to exist?
- What does the RPCES believe that God would have it to be?

##### 2. Apparent answers and NPM's evaluations.

- Why should the RPCES continue to exist?
  - In some cases, simply to meet local needs since there is no better church.
  - In some cases, especially in the year 1967, to challenge those whom we think ought to leave the old denominations, and, to reach the lost for Christ.

**Note:** Both of these reasons have some merit and should not be ignored. However, a major objection must be registered if these reasons are considered sufficient in themselves. One asks the questions, "Why bother?"

(3) In some cases, to raise a truly Reformed and Presbyterian testimony which, in turn, will challenge each member, friend and contact to involve every facet of their lives in being totally dependent on our sovereign God in every day's experiences.

**Note:** Anything less than this is inadequate ground upon which to continue to exist as a church.

(4) In far too many cases the question has never even been considered and hence there is no answer offered.

b. What does the RPCES believe God would have it to be?

(1) In some cases, status quo.

(2) In some cases, "THE DYNAMIC," "THE" church of God for this age.

**Note:** Both of these answers are unrealistic and unsatisfactory.

(3) In some cases, simply a continuing means to reach the lost, with differing opinions as to where the greatest emphasis should be placed — at home or abroad.

**Note:** Even this answer, regardless of either emphasis, is inadequate of itself.

(4) In some cases, a particular branch of the Body of Christ, with specific distinctions, seeking to worship God in spirit and truth, to reach the lost and a willingness to bear the responsibility of leadership in rallying men to the Word of God and to the testimony of Jesus Christ (cf Rev. 1:9), even beyond the proportionate size of our church.

**Note:** This expression, which is in reality a compilation from several sources, is extant in our church to a wholesome degree. Anything less than this is an inadequate vision of what the RPCES should be.

(5) In far too many cases, the question has never even been considered and, hence, there is no answer offered.

## B. SPECIFIC GOALS

1. Broadcast denominational goals. NPM goals are automatically determined by the denomination's goals. NPM is proceeding on the basis that the RPCES is indeed committed to the following position.

a. Why should the RPCES continue to exist? In order to raise a truly Reformed and Presbyterian testimony which, in turn, will challenge each member, friend and contact to involve every facet of their lives in being totally dependent on our sovereign God in everyday's experiences.

b. What does the RPCES believe God would have it to be? A par-

ticular branch of the Body of Christ, with specific distinctions, seeking to worship God in spirit and truth, to reach the lost and a willingness to bear the responsibility of leadership in rallying men to the Word of God and to the testimony of Jesus Christ (cf Rev. 1:9), even beyond the proportionate size of our church. Consequently, NPM will continue to stress this commitment to the general public and to our own denomination, and will continue to guide all its work and development along these specific policies.

2. Present the RPCES to the general public. Funds will be needed for this work and appeals will have to be made.
3. Continue to process each contact involving the Presbytery in each case, until the contact has developed into a self-sustaining church.
4. Seek to develop much more active Presbytery NPM committees, possibly working with one or two Presbyteries in the immediate future as pilot projects. The relationship between NPM and the Presbytery committee would include:
  - a. **NPM responsibility.** NPM would be responsible to continue to delineate the major policies of church extension; to continue to maintain its primary responsibility for the development of each contact; to respond when feasible and possible with its various programs, such as its Reducing—Assistance Program (R-AP); to be responsible for the training of the Presbytery's Committee; to enlist prayer support and building fund support on a national basis, etc.
  - b. **Presbytery's NPM Committee's responsibility.** Presbytery's NPM Committee would be responsible to do much of the immediate assessing of each contact; to follow-up on a regular and direct basis as each contact is processed and then developed; to set local goals for new churches in its Presbytery per year on a geographical basis; to service a mission's financial needs before it becomes incorporated, if the Committee or the Presbytery is properly equipped to do so; to guide and to make the preliminary assessments for groups and/or churches making application to be received into Presbytery as an organized group or church; to do much of the immediate assessing necessary for NPM participation in the Guaranteed Bond Program or the NPM-Synod Trustees' Collateral Program when such requests are made by churches in that particular Presbytery; to be responsible to involve financial, and when needed, physical assistance, for a mission church from the churches of Presbytery.

**Note:** The extent of which Presbytery will undertake financial assistance for a mission in its area must be determined before NPM is able to consider its involvement in a proposed R-AP program, etc.

5. Seek to employ one full time man to do promotional and developmental work. (He probably should be layman; he will have to raise his own support; this action will probably be the last major addition for administration needed by NPM.)

**C. PROPOSED BUDGET**

Title	Year	Month
General Office Expenses	\$ 4,900.00	\$ 410.00
Salaries - Administration, office, etc.	17,940.00	1,495.00
Rent and Utilities	4,385.00	365.00
Travel for:		
Executive Director, Board Members,		
Use of Consultants on Field	6,116.00	510.00
Interest Payable & Denominational Promotion	7,738.00	615.00
"Full Time" Missionary Salaries and		
Reducing - Assistance Program	59,955.00	4,996.00
		<b>\$8,391.00MO.</b>

**D. PROPOSED UNDERWRITING PROGRAM**

1. For all missions in which NPM must institute an R - AP program, NPM will recommend the specific details of the program. Before it can be undertaken, however, churches of the particular Presbytery must collectively underwrite at least 1/3 of the R - AP commitment, in addition to which at least an additional 1/3 of the R - AP commitment must be underwritten by designated giving to NPM for that particular mission and, finally, NPM must have reasonable assurance that undesignated giving to NPM will be sufficient to underwrite the remaining portion of the proposed assistance.  
Or, any other combination of underwriting acceptable to both NPM and Presbytery for at least 2/3 of the R - AP commitment, providing that undesignated giving to NPM will be sufficient to underwrite the remaining portion of the proposed assistance.
2. All full time missionaries must be fully underwritten.
3. Development and expansion program must be underwritten at least to the degree that undesignated general funds will, with reasonable assurance, be able to carry the remainder of the program.
4. In the light of the present critical financial circumstances and the unparalleled opportunities, NPM urges each Presbytery to authorize NPM to use certain or even all Escrow Funds now maintained for future projects, etc., for underwriting present projects.
5. Also, in the light of the present circumstances, NPM urges each Presbytery and all our churches to immediately underwrite a present project of NPM even outside the Presbytery while waiting to redesignate idle funds from one local project that has just finished to another which has not yet started.

## E. PROPOSED SAFEGUARDS

For those churches receiving assistance from NPM's Reducing-Assistance Program, the services of the missionary in the Missionary Program, and/or the NPM Building Club, the total amount of the NPM grant will be recorded as a lien against the church property by the Trustees of the church to NPM. The terms of the lien's release shall be stipulated as follows:

1. The amount of obligation will be reduced one seventh for each consecutive year the church remains in the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod, with the lien to be satisfied and therefore cancelled after 7 years of membership in RPCES.
  2. At any time the possibility arises that the church might feel compelled to exercise its privilege to leave the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod before this seven year period, the church will call upon its Presbytery and NPM for counsel immediately;
  3. Finally, if the church does officially remove itself from the RPCES, that portion of its obligations still unsatisfied shall be repaid to NPM in cash not longer than three months after the action is taken.
- NPM requests the 145th General Synod of the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod to adopt this program and to make it retroactive for all churches and missions now receiving any assistance from NPM.

In consideration of adopting the program, under E. Proposed Safeguards, it was moved and seconded that this be adopted. An amendment was made and seconded: adding at the end of the first sentence the words "at the time of NPM's completing its financial assistance." The amendment was carried. It was moved and seconded to amend the last paragraph by deleting the words "make it retroactive for" and insert the words "begin appropriate negotiations with." The proposal, as amended, was adopted.

It was moved, seconded, and carried that Synod appoint a committee of five to study the possibility of bringing the M. A. Pearson Memorial Mission under the Board of Home Missions, and that this committee bring any recommendations to the 146th General Synod, after consultation with the Board of Home Missions and the Board of National Presbyterian Missions.

The Nominating Committee presented nominees for the Board of National Presbyterian Missions. Rev. Sam Shepperson was nominated from the floor. Balloting produced the following for the Class of 1970: William Alling, Wilbur Blakely, Robert Hastings, John Hoogstrate, W. Harold Mare, Harold Rapp, Roger Shafer.

The Vice Moderator took the chair.

Dr. Harold Mare presented the report of the Committee on the Form of Government (see Minutes of third sederunt.)

## REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON THE FORM OF GOVERNMENT

### Fathers and Brethren:

The Committee on the Form of Government established by the 144th General Synod has considered throughout the past year possible overtures of presbyteries made in 1966 and by individuals as well as suggested changes which the committee itself has felt needed.

In the changes suggested below, we have identified answers we have given to overtures presented by presbyteries to the 1966 Synod.

It is to be observed that for clarity in identification all references made are to our most recent printing of the Form of Government and include not only the chapter and section but also the page and line numbers.

Our recommended changes in the Form of Government are given below.

Respectfully submitted,

J. O. Buswell, Jr.

David Gardner

Richard W. Gray

Harry H. Meiners, Jr.

Robert G. Rayburn

John W. Sanderson

W. Harold Mare, Chairman

A. The committee recommends the following Table of Contents:

### TABLE OF CONTENTS

	Page
CHAPTER I. The Visible Universal Church and This Denomination as a Branch Thereof	1
The Invisible Church Universal	1
"Reformed", Definition	1
"Presbyterian", Definition	2
Rule of Faith and Life, Supreme	2
Standards, Subordinate	2
Organization of Local Church	2
Organization of Regional Presbyteries	3
Organization of General Courts	3
CHAPTER II. The Particular Church	4
Particular Church, Membership	4
Communicant Membership	4
Noncommunicant Membership	5
Members of Corporation	6
The Congregation and the Corporation	6
Fiscal Year	7
Pro re nata Meetings Congregation	7
Chairman, Board of Trustees	9
Pro re nata Meetings Corporation	9
Rights of Particular Churches	10-12
Property of Particular Churches	10-12

Particular Churches Joining This Denomination	12-13
Elders Serving Temporarily	13
The Session	14-15
Sunday School	16
Communicant Roll	16-17
Board of Deacons	18
Board of Trustees	18
CHAPTER III. The Presbytery	19-25
CHAPTER IV. The Synod	25-34
CHAPTER V. Ministers, Elders, Deacons, Trustees General Principles	55
CHAPTER VI. Amendments	55

B. In answer to overtures from the Philadelphia Presbytery made to the 144th General Synod, we recommend:

1. In Chapter V,5,m (p. 42, line 3 from the bottom) no amendment of the present statement, which would involve Synod's approval of exceptions to the academic qualifications of candidates for the ministry, because such an amendment as suggested would take away one of the historic prerogatives of the presbytery and involve Synod with detailed qualifications of candidates who would not be known throughout the Synod.
2. In Chapter V,5,h (p. 40, line 10 from the top) that the amended sentence read, "The candidate for licensure shall be examined by the presbytery or by a committee appointed for that purpose in English Bible, the inspiration of the Scriptures, systematic theology, church history," and then that the present sentence continue, "and in the original languages. . . . file the same with the Stated Clerk," after which the following sentence be inserted: "The presbytery shall take account, in its examination, of the fact that the candidate is being licensed for a probationary period and may not have completed his seminary training," following which the present paragraph, "If one-fourth....." shall continue.
3. In Chapter V,5,o, paragraph 2 (p. 43, line 21 from the top) the paragraph of the overture be substituted for the present paragraph as follows:  
 "In any case the examination for ordination shall include examinations in systematic theology, church sacraments, apologetics, and the history and constitution of this denomination. The presbytery shall make certain that the candidate shall begin his service in the ministry with due appreciation for the importance of the system of doctrine taught in Scripture as set forth in the subordinate standards of this church."

C. In answer to overtures from the Rocky Mountain Presbytery made to the 144th General Synod, we recommend:

1. In Chapter II, (p. 5, line 4 from the top) that a second paragraph be added as suggested by the overture, as follows:  
 "Communicant members may be added by profession of faith, reaffirmation of faith, or by letter of transfer from a church not deemed heretical. For all received, regardless of age or how received, required attendance at a church membership preparation class prior to reception is highly recommended."
2. In Chapter II, 9, c (p. 13, line 13 from the bottom) that the following sentence be added: "A minimum of ten (10) adult believers shall be required in any group which is to be organized as a particular church."
3. In Chapter II, 10 (p. 14, line 6 from the top) that the following paragraph be added as paragraph b (with the succeeding paragraphs in the same section relettered accordingly):  
 "Ruling elders are the particular representatives of the people, chosen by them from their own number for the purpose of joining with the pastors in the government and discipline of the church. These ruling elders possess the same eligibility to office in the courts of the church as the ministers or teaching elders. They must be men of wisdom and discretion, sound in the faith, diligent students of the Bible, able to teach others, and committed to guarding the purity of the church. They should be an example to the flock in personal Christian living. It is their duty in conjunction with the minister to exercise government and discipline and to take the spiritual oversight of the particular congregation and also of the church generally when called so to do."
4. In Chapter II, 10 (p. 14, line 6 from the top) that the following sentences be added to the beginning of the present paragraph II, 10, b (new paragraph c) as follows: "Ruling elders are ordained for life but may be elected for active service on the session for particular terms. Elders not in active service shall be entitled to represent their church in the higher courts of the church when appointed by the session or the presbytery," and then that the paragraph continue with the present words, "A particular church may elect elders. . ."
5. In Chapter III, 3 (p. 20, line 16 from the top) that after the words, "closed with prayer," there be added the following, "the singing of a metrical version of Psalm 133 to an appropriate tune and the pronouncing of a benediction."
6. In Chapter III, 5(p. 21, line 8 from the top) that after the words, "taken up," the following sentence be added: "It is desirable that the call for such a meeting be announced on the Sunday preceding the date of the meeting."
7. In Chapter III, 6 (p. 21, line 10 from the top) after the first sentence ending with the words, "stated clerk," a separate sentence be inserted as follows: "Additional officers may be elected if the presbytery deems it necessary."
8. In Chapter IV, 6 (p. 29, line 8 from the top) after the words, "regular meeting," the following sentence be added: "A vice-moderator shall

be appointed or elected to serve the same term as the moderator.”

9. In Chapter IV, 7, d (p. 30, line 14 from the top) after “A.D,” insert the following: “A metrical version of Psalm 133 shall be sung by the commissioners to an appropriate tune, and the moderator,” omit the words, “after which,” and then continue the present sentence, “shall pray and return thanks. . .”
- D. In answer to the overture from the Rocky Mountain Presbytery made to the 144th General Synod, requesting a clarification of the Form of Government, Chapter III, 3 (p. 5, line 12 from the top) as to whether children of the covenant are to be admitted to the Lord’s Supper or be excluded until they become communicant members, the committee recommends the following interpretation and clarification:  
Whereas the very meaning of the term, noncommunicant member, suggests that those children are not to be admitted to the Lord’s Supper until they become communicant members, our church’s Form of Government, Chapter II, 3, paragraph 2, allows for the possibility of precocious children who might be hindered in spiritual growth by being denied this sacrament having the privilege of participating in it. Liberty is thus granted by this section of the Form of Government to the session to allow parents of such children to use their own judgment as to their ability to obey the command of self-examination as given in I Cor. 11:28. It is to be observed that **The Presbyterian Digest** of the Presbyterian Church in the U.S.A., 1898, p. 854, states the following:
- “Children, born within the pale of the visible Church, and dedicated to God in baptism, are under the inspection and government of the Church; and are to be taught to read and repeat Catechism, the Apostles’ Creed, and the Lord’s Prayer. They are to be taught to pray, to abhor sin, to fear God, and to obey the Lord Jesus Christ. And, when they come to years of discretion, if they be free from scandal, appear sober and steady, and to have sufficient knowledge to discern the Lord’s body, they ought to be informed it is their duty and their privilege to come to the Lord’s Supper.”
- We understand the above quotation from the Digest to mean that the normal procedure should be that children of the Covenant, when they come to years of discretion, should become communicant members, and then partake of the Lord’s Supper.
- E. From the Pittsburgh Presbytery.
1. In answer to the overture from the Pittsburgh Presbytery to the 144th General Synod regarding an amendment to Chapter III, 7 (p. 22, line 2 from the top) beginning with the words, “and the presbytery shall not under any circumstances refuse. . .,” the committee recommends that no change be made in the present statement; but that after the words, “to be disrupted,” (line 15 from the top) the following be added:

“However, if in acceding to the request of the congregation for the dissolution of the pastoral relationship, the presbytery finds that the reasons are trivial, it shall instruct the session and the congregation concerning these matters, lest further congregational actions be taken for the same reasons.”

Reason for this recommendation: We desire both to preserve the emphasis of the Form of Government that it is better for pastors to move than for local congregations whose people are more permanently located in the area to be disrupted, and also to protect ministers from unfair, trivial actions on the part of congregations.

2. In answer to the Pittsburgh Presbytery’s overture that Chapter II, 6, end of the next to the last paragraph (p. 8, line 15 from the top) be amended by adding “and the stipulations of Chapter III, 7, a, have been carefully observed,” the committee recommends that the overture be answered in the negative in the light of the committee’s recommendation regarding Chapter III, 7 (p. 22) which has just been given above.

F. In answer to the overtures from the Presbytery of the Pacific Northwest, Fall, 1966, as reported by the Stated Clerk of Synod:

1. Regarding the revision of Chapter V, 5, b (p. 38, line 12 from the top), the committee recommends the adoption of the amendment which will make the first sentence of this paragraph to read as follows: “When the recommendations are before the presbytery or a committee appointed for that purpose, the candidate being present, the presbytery or committee shall examine . . . (3) The presbytery or committee may well also inquire as to the candidate’s reasons for applying to a presbytery of this denomination.”
2. Regarding the suggested insertion in Chapter V, 5, b (p. 38, line 13 from the top) of the words, “if possible,” after the word, “present,” the committee recommends that the insertion not be included.  
Reason: the committee questions how a man can be properly examined if he is not present before presbytery or its committee.

G. Recommended changes in addition to those arising from overtures from presbyteries:

1. In answer to the request that questions for ministers, licentiates, elders, deacons, and trustees (Chapter V, 3 (p. 35, 36, line 9 from the top of 35) be revised, we recommend that:  
Question 1 remain the same, except that the word, “believe,” be substituted for the word, “acknowledge.”  
Questions (2), (3), (4), (5), and (6) remain the same.  
Question (7) be amended to read: “Do you promise to be faithful and diligent in your personal and family life, as well as in the public duties of your office; endeavoring to adorn the profession of the Gospel by your life, and walking with exemplary piety before the

flock over which God shall make you overseer? /or (in the case of licentiate, deacons, or trustees), in which God shall call you to serve?"/

Question (8) remain the same.

Question (9) remain the same except that after the words, "or a deacon," insert the words, "or a trustee."

2. In Chapter II, 7, g (p. 9, line 3 from the bottom), the committee recommends for clarification that after the words, "trustees ex officio as elders," the following words be inserted, "as allowed under the provisions set forth in Chapter II, 7, a."
3. With regard to questions which have arisen concerning Chapter V, 7, e and f (p. 50, beginning at line 7 from the top) which concerns handling of a call to a local pulpit, the committee calls the Synod's attention to the fact that the procedure set forth in Chapter V, 7, e and f, is more fluid than that set forth in the Form of Government of the Presbyterian Church in the earlier days of its existence in the United States because of the present day problems of time and transportation.  
However, the committee does recommend that at the end of Chapter V, 7, f (p. 50, line 9 from the bottom) after the words, "by the presbytery," there be added this sentence: "Ideally, these steps should be taken in the order of (1) to (7)."
4. The committee recommends that the first part of the paragraph g of Chapter V, 7 (p. 50, line 8 from the bottom) be amended to read as follows: "No church should consider a minister of another denomination as a candidate for its pulpit until the presbytery or a committee thereof has determined that his qualifications, convictions, and practices are in harmony with our standards. No church shall call such a pastor from another denomination until the presbytery has approved him and ascertained," and that after the present words, "our standards," the word "and" be omitted; and then that the paragraph continue with the present words, "that he is prepared, if called, . . ."
- H. In addition to the above recommended amendments and alterations to the Form of Government, for clarification purposes, the committee recommends the procedure that all amendments to the Form of Government be proposed by reference both to the chapter and section and also to the page and line of the most recent printed edition in use.
- I. On advice of legal counsel, the committee recommends the adoption of the following additions and rearrangement of paragraphs in Chapter II, 8, b (pages 10, 11, beginning with line 12 from the bottom of p. 10):
  - o. Whereas this Church is the continuation of the Reformed Presbyterian Church in North America, General Synod, established in 1774:  
And whereas the Reformed Presbyterian Church is identical and completely continuous with the Bible Presbyterian Church, which had

its first Synod meeting in September, 1938 in Collingswood, New Jersey, and which has since that date maintained continuous active existence, and the synod of which is incorporated under the laws of Missouri;

And whereas the Bible Presbyterian Church changed its name to the Evangelical Presbyterian Church by formal amendment to its Constitution at its 1961 Synod;

And whereas the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod, is a continuation of the Reformed Presbyterian Church in North America, General Synod, and the Evangelical Presbyterian Church, which Churches united April 6, 1965, to form the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod:

And whereas the original constitution of the Bible Presbyterian denomination, Form of Government, chapter 29, paragraph 4 and 5 of the same, read as follows:

“4, All particular churches shall be entitled to hold, own, and enjoy their own local properties, without any right of revision whatsoever to The Bible Presbyterian Church, its presbyteries, synods, or any other courts hereafter created, its trustees or other officers.

“5. The provisions of this chapter are to be construed as a solemn covenant whereby the Church as a whole undertakes never to attempt to secure possession of the property of any congregation against its will, whether or not such congregation remains within or chooses to withdraw from this body. All officers and courts of the Church are hereby prohibited from making any such attempt. The provisions of sections 4 and 5 of this chapter are unamendable and irrevocable.”

Then the paragraph on page 10, at line 12, from the top (of Chapter II, 8, b) beginning with the words, “Therefore these two paragraphs...” continues as in the printed edition of the Form of Government.

- J. One member of the committee suggests that Chapter V, 7, paragraph b (p. 49, line 8 from the top) be revised to include the stipulation that in calling a pastor a congregation be required to have at least a three-fourths majority vote for a candidate. Some of the committee feel that such a requirement would be too restrictive on congregations. We recommend this be recommitted to us for further study.
- K. On the matter from Northeast Presbytery for clarification of Chapter III, 5 (p. 20, line 9 from the bottom) referred to us by the Bills and Overtures Committee, we recommended that the word “However” be placed at the beginning of the second sentence.
- L. We recommend that the present Committee on the Form of Government be continued for another year, and among other things it is to make a

study of a proposed Directory of Worship for the church and report its recommendations to the 146th Synod.

- M. We recommend that the following paragraph be inserted at Chapter V, 5, at the end of paragraph q (p. 44, after line 6 from the bottom):  
“It is desirable, further, and is to be the normal practice that a licentiate who is a candidate for the pastorate shall serve acceptably in a local church under the tutelage of the moderator of that church for six months before he is ordained.”

Recommendations A, B1, B2, and B3 were adopted.

Recommendation C1: two amendments were moved, seconded, and carried as follows:

Strike out the word “required.” Add, after the words “not deemed heretical,” the words, “in the judgment of the Session.” The recommendation, as amended, was adopted.

Recommendations C2, C3, and C4 were adopted.

Recommendation C5: it was moved, seconded, and carried to amend this by preceding the addition with the words “and we recommend.” The recommendation, as amended, was adopted.

Recommendations C6, C7, C8, and C9 were adopted.

Recommendation D was, upon proper motion, recommitted to the committee for further study.

Recommendations E1, E2, F1, and F2 were adopted.

Recommendation G1, Question 1: the recommendation was adopted.

Recommendation G1, Question 5: upon proper motion, was referred back to the Committee for further consideration. After further consideration, the Committee recommended that Question 5 remain the same. This recommendation was adopted.

Recommendations G2, G3, G4, and H were adopted.

Recommendation I was adopted.

Recommendation J was recommitted for further study.

Recommendation K: an amendment was moved, seconded, and carried: to add after the words “one third of the ministers” the words “laboring within the bounds of presbytery.” The recommendation, as amended, was adopted. The sentence will now read: “However, pro re nata meetings shall be called at the request of one third of the ministers laboring within the bounds of presbytery and an equal number of elders therein, the elders not all being members of one particular church.”

Recommendation L was adopted.

Recommendation M: it was moved, seconded, and carried that this matter be sent to the presbyteries for study.

All the amendments to the Form of Government above which had been adopted seriatim, were now adopted as a whole as amendments to the Form of Government, and the Form of Government, as amended, was finally adopted as the Form of Government of the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod, by the 145th General Synod on May 19, 1967.

The Moderator announced the following committee to study the possibility of bringing the M. A. Pearson Memorial Mission under the Board of Home Missions: Rev. Charles Holliday (convener), Dr. Harold Mare, Rev. George Bragdon, Dr. Elmer Smick, Mr. John A. Hocanson; non-voting advisors Rev. William McNutt, Rev. Hayes Henry, Rev. Donald McNair.

Synod recessed at 11:40 A. M. with prayer by Rev. Paul Gilchrist.

### **SIXTH SEDERUNT, THURSDAY, 2 p.m.**

The Synod was called to order by the Moderator and led in the constituting prayer by Rev. Daniel Fannon. Minutes of the fifth sederunt were read and approved.

Rev. Samuel Ward presented the report of the Fraternal Relations Committee.

### **REPORT OF FRATERNAL RELATIONS COMMITTEE**

At the meeting of Synod in 1966, the Fraternal Relations Committee was directed to "join with the corresponding O. P. Committee in exploring possible bases of union." Joint meetings were held on two occasions during the past year, and there was considerable dialogue in regard to union. The doctrinal standards of the two churches do not seem to pose any problem, since they are very similar. Two statements were adopted by the Joint R.P.O.P. Committee. The first was:

#### **PART OF A POSSIBLE PLAN OF EVENTUAL UNION.**

In the stream of history, the uniting church takes its stance in the face of doctrinal declension in Christendom and of moral and spiritual disintegration of our culture.

With respect to the doctrinal declension rampant in Christendom we not only affirm our faith in the Bible as the Word of God written and in the Westminster Confession of Faith and Catechisms as containing the system of truth and the pattern of life set forth in Holy Scripture, but we also reaffirm the stand which was taken by the Presbyterian Church of America in 1936 against the defection from the faith of the Presbyterian Church in the USA. We regret the unfortunate division in the Presbyterian Church of America which occurred in 1937. We are uniting to mend that division and to present a solid testimony to Christians, especially Presbyterians, all over the world and to offer them a haven in these days of storm.

The crisis precipitated in Presbyterianism by the proposed Confession of 1967 of the United Presbyterian Church in the USA and **Principles of Church Union** adopted by the Consultation on Church Union in 1966 serves to demonstrate that apostasy from the Reformed Faith is on the increase today.

We also bear witness against similar defection in other Presbyterian bodies and a departure from Biblical Christianity in large segments of the organized church.

With respect to the moral and spiritual disintegration of our culture, we witness to the Christian ethic as set forth in the exposition of God's law in the Larger and Shorter Catechisms. We urge that these principles be applied to the strong tendencies to moral decline in American life. Present dangers impel us to single out certain of these principles obviously ignored today.

We affirm the reality of the spiritual and of the eternal in the face of a materialism which is preoccupied with the physical and temporal.

We affirm the teaching of God's law concerning a temperate and proper enjoyment of the things of this life. We affirm this in the face of a preoccupation with pleasure as seen in the intemperate use of television and other sources of entertainment. We also affirm this against a tendency on the part of many dramatists, novelists and playwrights in books, magazines, movies, television and the theatre to encourage violence and to entice to impurity through the abuse of the sexual.

We affirm the biblical teaching of the beauty and holiness of the proper relation between the sexes, and proclaim the sanctity of marriage, including its sexual expression, as ordained of God for man's benefit and happiness. We call for purity in such relationships in the face of the so-called New Morality which condones unbiblical divorce and various forms of sexual immorality. We warn against things such as social dancing, sensual songs, immodest dress and physical intimacy which may lead to unchaste thoughts and actions.

We emphasize the command of God regarding the proper care of the body in the face of the harmful use of narcotic drugs, alcoholic beverages and tobacco. We warn against the insidious dangers of enslavement to the use of these things in virtue of their habit-forming properties.

We summon the people of our day to the biblical requirement of honesty, diligence and unselfishness in their daily employment and in their pursuit of economic security. We affirm this in the face of widespread indolence and a pervasive use of gambling and other forms of "chance" to get gain.

We call for a proper regard for the Lord's Day in the face of increasing indifference to the Fourth Commandment.

The second statement adopted by the Joint Committee was:

#### STATEMENT OF THE HISTORY CONCERNED WITH 1937

A part of the constituency of the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod, traces its history back to the meeting of the General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church of America, held June 1-4, 1937. (In 1939 this

church changed its name to The Orthodox Presbyterian Church.) In varying forms, two issues of major interest were presented to that Assembly which resulted subsequently in the formation of a new ecclesiastical body, known at the beginning as the Bible Presbyterian Synod. This body is the ancestor of a portion of the membership of the present Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod.

The two issues were the attitude to be taken by the Presbyterian Church of America concerning, first, the use of alcoholic beverages and, second, the premillennial view in eschatological doctrine.

It is noteworthy that neither church has ever made the use of alcoholic beverages in itself an offense requiring discipline, while both churches have cautioned their members concerning the Scriptural requirement of temperance. Neither church has required either its officers or its members to hold or to reject premillennial, amillennial or postmillennial views of a supernaturalistic character in eschatology.

The differences in the early days of the existence of both churches, therefore, were in the realm of emphasis and practical method in the teaching of temperance and of eschatology, rather than in formal requirements.

During the course of years it has become apparent that these differences in emphasis and method are not sufficiently grave to warrant their being a ground for continued ecclesiastical separation.

Both churches are committed to temperance and neither considers any one of the three eschatological views mentioned to be outside of the system of doctrine of the Westminster Standards.

The committee has discovered that problems do exist in the matter of educational institutions. Westminster, while an independent seminary, still for all practical purposes is the seminary of the O.P. Church. It draws support from the O.P. churches and probably will continue to draw this support. It is doubtful if the independent board of Westminster would decide to come under the control of a united Synod. It could continue to function in relation to the united church, taking support from and contributing ministers to the church, without being under the control of the church. In any case, Covenant Seminary would continue to operate with the support of the denomination and yet would be under the control of the denomination. An alternative would be for the two seminaries to unite. How this would be accomplished, since they are organized so differently, is not apparent. Furthermore, it was disclosed that there are men from the Southern Presbyterian Church and the Presbyterian Church of Canada on the Board of Westminster. This was a subject of considerable discussion in the joint committee.

The matter of denominational control of a college is also an area of difference. O. P. men hold that the church should not control a college, since they feel that liberal arts education is not the business of the church. It is doubtful that the R. P. Church would be willing to release control of Covenant to satisfy such an objection.

The Committee feels that if and when union is brought about, it should be a reflection of real unity that exists before union. It should be a unity of attitude toward practical Christian living as well as a unity of doctrinal statement. To assure this unity, and to avoid the catastrophe of division after union, we suggest that union should not be entered into unless the sentiment in favor appears to be overwhelming.

The committee feels that it is desirable for the two denominations to have close fraternal relations. The following statement, which was adopted by the joint committee, outlines some of the plans that have been made for these close associations:

#### OPPORTUNITIES FOR OUR TWO CONSTITUENCIES TO KNOW EACH OTHER'S ATTITUDES AND VIEWPOINTS:

It is planned:

1. That the higher judicatories sponsor a joint conference on missions and church extension and Christian education in 1968 which will set before our constituencies in the light of biblical principles the goals of evangelism, Christian education, and missions; inspire participation in these ministries; and suggest methods of carrying them on. This conference is to be held between May 10 and 13, 1968, immediately preceding the O. P. General Assembly and the R. P. Synod which will be held in the Philadelphia-Wilmington area at the same time. The respective boards and standing committees are to appoint one man each to arrange for the meeting.

2. That the higher judicatories sponsor joint ministerial institutes in cooperation with Covenant and Westminster Theological Seminaries, and that the seminaries and the respective fraternal relations committees appoint one man each to constitute a committee to arrange for the joint institute.

3. That the higher judicatories encourage, whenever practicable:

- a. Pulpit exchanges
- b. Joint youth activities.
- c. Joint church extension activities
- d. Cooperative publishing
- e. Mutual exchange of publications and holding of common conferences.
- f. Representation at existing conferences and meetings.

4. That successful activities of the above mentioned categories be reported to church judicatories.

The committee has arranged for the exchange of fraternal delegates with the Synod of the Reformed Presbyterian Church of North America (Covenanter), the Christian Reformed Church, and the Orthodox Presbyterian Church. A representative was sent to the Fellowship of Independent Evangelical Churches.

The Committee has been in touch with Mr. Hun Taek Chung, President of the Korea Reformed UN Theological Seminary in Seoul.

The committee has been in touch with Rev. David Cho, pastor of a 1,000 member independent Presbyterian Church in Seoul, Korea. This church has

six branch churches and supported foreign mission work in Formosa. Mr. Cho, while he is not certain how a congregation can be affiliated with a synod, would like some sort of connection and cooperation. He is especially concerned for the rural work his church is doing and would like assistance in setting up Rural Church Aid Centers for training rural workers.

The committee makes the following recommendations:

1. That the General Synod, with General Assembly of the O. P. Church sponsor a joint conference on missions, church extension and Christian education for the purpose of setting before our constituencies in the light of biblical principles the goals of evangelism, Christian education, and missions; inspiring participation in these ministries; and suggesting methods of carrying them on; and that the joint conference be held in the Philadelphia-Wilmington area between May 10 and 13, 1968; that Christian Training, Inc., World Presbyterian Missions, Board of Home Missions and National Presbyterian Missions be requested to appoint one member each to serve on a joint committee to arrange for the conference; and that in setting the date and place of the 146th Synod this conference be considered.

2. That the General Synod with General Assembly of the O. P. Church sponsor a joint ministerial institute, and that Covenant Seminary and Westminster Seminary be requested to cooperate with the institute. The institute to be set up and conducted by a committee on arrangements made up of four men, one appointed by the Fraternal Relations Committee, one by the corresponding O. P. Committee, one by Covenant Seminary and one by Westminster Seminary.

3. That General Synod meet in 1968 in Wilmington, Del. on May 14, 1968.

Respectfully submitted,

FRATERNAL RELATIONS COMMITTEE

It was moved, seconded, and carried to take up the recommendations seriatim. Upon proper motion, the three recommendations were adopted.

It was moved and seconded that Synod adopt the portion of the Committee's statement PART OF A POSSIBLE PLAN OF EVENTUAL UNION beginning with the fifth paragraph: "With respect to the moral and spiritual declension of our culture," and ending at the close of the statement: "We call for a proper regard for the Lord's Day in the face of increasing indifference to the Fourth Commandment." and that this be sent to our churches for use as a possible plan of union. A substitute motion was made and seconded, that Synod approve this statement as a part of a possible plan of eventual union and that we send to our churches the section beginning with the second paragraph ("With respect to the doctrinal declension rampant in Christendom....") as a contemporary statement applying our standards to the Christian life. It was moved and seconded that this substitute motion be divided; carried. First part of the motion, that we approve this statement as a part

of a possible plan of eventual union, was lost. Second part of the motion, an amendment was moved and seconded, that we begin with the fifth paragraph ("With respect to the moral and spiritual declension of our culture.") This amendment carried. The amended second part of the motion, namely that we send to our churches the section beginning with "With respect to the moral and spiritual declension of our culture" as a contemporary statement applying our standards to the Christian life, was not yet voted on. Instead a substitute motion was made and seconded: that we remind our churches of the Plan of Union of 1964. This substitute was lost. A further amendment was moved and seconded, to insert "without in any way rescinding or repudiating previous statements on the Christian life." This amendment was lost. There was a call for a division of the house: raising of hands showed a vote of 39 aye and 58 no. The following substitute motion was made, seconded, and carried: that we commend the Fraternal Relations Committee for its work, that we express our gratitude for the statement produced by the joint committee and that they be encouraged to continue their work toward bases for possible union. The main motion, as amended by the preceding substitute, carried. This, as the main motion, carried. (Recapitulation: Synod did not adopt the statement as a part of a possible plan of eventual union. Synod did adopt the statement: "We commend the Fraternal Relations Committee for its work, that we express our gratitude for the statement produced by the joint committee and that they be encouraged to continue their work toward bases for possible union.")

A mimeographed Draft of a Proposed Book of Discipline was presented.

**Draft of a Proposed  
BOOK OF DISCIPLINE**

**For the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod**

**PREFACE**

In the composition of this Book of Discipline similar publications used by other Reformed and Presbyterian bodies have been freely drawn upon. Presbyterian churches have a common heritage in that form of government which is indicated in the New Testament. No attempt has been made to give credit to particular sources.

The judicatories of the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod, being governed by our own Constitution, are expected to use the light of experience as manifested in the history of other branches of the church. Every judicatory should give such weight as it deems proper to precedent and analogy in the experience of other judicatories.

**CHAPTER I**

**CHURCH DISCIPLINE, ITS NATURE AND PURPOSE**

1. Church discipline is the exercise of those functions for the correction or prevention of evil within the church which are enjoined upon the church by the Scriptures, or clearly inferred therefrom. The meaning of the word

**discipline** closely corresponds to the New Testament word **paideia**, and is included within the broader concept of **edification** as expressed by New Testament words as **paraklesis**, **nouthesia**, **oikodome**.

2. Cases of discipline are classified as either **judicial** or **administrative**. A **judicial** case is one in which a member of the church is charged with having committed an offense. An **offense** is defined in judicial procedure as any act or teaching in doctrine, principles or practice, contrary to the Scriptures or to those expositions of the Scriptures which are contained in the Constitution of the Church. All nonjudicial cases of discipline are classified as **administrative**.

3. Since there are sins of the heart and mind, known only to God and to the sinner, against which a faithful pastor must warn and admonish his flock, but of which no one without supernatural knowledge can bring provable charges against another, the charges in all judicial cases must be of such a nature as, if true, to be provable by valid objective evidence.

4. The purpose of church discipline is the preservation of the purity and good order of the church (Acts 1.1-11; 15:1-31), for the spiritual welfare of its members (I Cor. 5:5), and for the effectiveness of its witness to the world (Rom. 12:17, I Cor. 14:23-25; Jn. 13:35).

## CHAPTER II

### JURISDICTION

1. Except for the duty of **reproving** "the unfruitful works of darkness" (Eph. 5:11) and proclaiming the Gospel to all the world (Matt. 28:18-20), the church as an organization in the world in the present age has no disciplinary jurisdiction beyond its own membership.

2. Presbyterian church government includes a graded system of courts of judicatories whose members are lay ruling elders and ministerial teaching elders. In the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod the **session** of the local church has immediate jurisdiction over the members, deacons, and ruling elders thereof, but not over its ordained minister or ministers. The next highest court above the session is the **presbytery**, which has immediate jurisdiction over the ministerial members thereof. The highest court in the denomination is the **Synod**. Any court of the church may perform disciplinary functions through a **judicial commission**, duly constituted by the said court.

3. If a church member has been dismissed to another particular church, or a minister to another presbytery, he shall be considered subject to the jurisdiction which dismissed him until the time when he is actually received by the body to which he has been dismissed.

4. All certificates of dismissal shall specify the particular body to which the person is dismissed and shall be sent directly to that body through its stated clerk by the clerk of the dismissing body. It shall be the duty of the latter to notify the dismissing body of the fact of reception, when accomplished.

5. In case of dismissal of a communicant member or a minister to another denomination not deemed heretical, the jurisdiction of the dismissing body shall be assumed to be in force until knowledge of consummation of the new membership has been received by the dismissing body.

6. Associate members (See FORM OF GOVERNMENT, ch II, p. 6) are, to a limited degree, under the jurisdiction of the churches in which they temporarily worship, and are subject to censure by their sessions. The session of the church of the associate membership may, if it seems best, merely recommend that disciplinary action be taken by the session of the church of regular membership. The session inflicting actual censure upon an associate member shall fully inform the pastor or clerk of session of the church in which the person is a regular communicant of any such censure. The session of the latter church may confirm the censure, but shall not be bound to do so.

7. In case of the dissolution of a particular church, the presbytery of which it was a member shall have jurisdiction over the remaining members thereof and shall proceed to provide for their care in accordance with our FORM OF GOVERNMENT, Ch. II, 8, e, p. 12.

8. In case of the dissolution of a presbytery, the Synod shall have jurisdiction over the churches and ministers thereof, and shall provide for their care in accordance with our FORM OF GOVERNMENT, Ch. IV, 8, a, b, c, pp. 3f.

### CHAPTER III

#### SCRIPTURAL METHODS OF DEALING WITH OFFENSES

1. Before instituting judicial proceedings it is necessary that those individuals who believe the proceedings necessary, and the judicatory before which the proceedings may be held, shall carefully consider the Scriptural systems of truth relating to such matters.

2. In the Jewish commonwealth God had ordained an elaborate system of jurisprudence implementing godly principles of grace and equity. Although the New Testament structure of the Church does not now allow for the literal observation of the details of the administration of justice as in ancient Israel, yet the underlying principles expressing God's holy and gracious character must be regarded as unchangeable.

3. In the New Testament, the method of dealing with offenses in the church of this age are set forth chiefly in the words of Christ in the Sermon on the Mount, and in Matt. 18:15-17, and in the words of Paul in I Cor., Chapters 5 and 6.

4. An irresponsible method of taking some Scriptures in a sense which contradicts other Scriptures must not be allowed. It is just as truly a command of the Word of God that some cases shall be brought before the courts of the church (as in I Cor. 6) and some even handled on a secular basis, as that unforgiveness must not be a motive in any disciplinary action. The Scriptures in their entirety must be observed without neglect of any relevant passage. See our Confession of Faith, Ch. 1, IX.

5. The following Scriptural principles are directly relevant to judicial procedure:

5 (a). Unforgiveness or desire for revenge must not be allowed to influence judicial procedure. All persons concerned should examine their own hearts in the light of Matt. 5:43, 44; 6:12, 14, 15; 7:12; 18:21, 22; Mk. 11:25; Lk. 6:32-36; 12:13; Eph. 4:32; No person whose personal interests are involved shall sit in judgment in any judicial case, and any who feel that their motives in any particular case may be unscriptural should disqualify themselves from any position in which they would be called upon to pass judgment in that case.

5 (b). Disqualification from action in a particular case does not remove a member of a judicatory from serving in other cases which may come before it.

5 (c). Consciousness of being in the wrong (Matt. 5:25, 26; Lk. 12:58, 59; I Cor. 6:8-11), especially if the wrong is related to the accused or to the case about to be heard, must be cleared up in accordance with the command of Christ as given in Matt. 5:23,24. Since the Lord commanded that when one is conscious that his brother has some charge of wrongdoing against him he should not engage in a formal act of worship before making restitution, but must first make restitution and do his part toward a reconciliation, it follows a *fortiori* that such reconciliation must be made before one sits in judgment on the offended brother in a judicatory of the church.

5 (d). That there are cases of offense in which **no action** should be taken by the party offended is clear from Matt. 5:38-44; Lk. 6:27-36; I Cor. 6:7. This type of offense is illustrated in the words of Christ by such incidents as a slap in the face (Matt. 5:39; Lk. 6:29) requisition for service to an official (Matt. 5:41) begging or borrowing (Matt. 5:42; Lk. 6:30).

5 (e). It should be noted that the illustrations given in Scripture do not go beyond personal insults, inconveniences, or discomforts. None of these Scriptures indicating cases of offense in which no corrective action is to be taken can properly be construed in contradiction to other Scriptures which teach that it is our duty to be jealous of the property of others with which we may be entrusted as stewards, or those Scriptures which teach that we are obliged to provide for our families and our dependents, or those Scriptures which teach that we should be jealous for the good name of the Lord and of His Church.

5 (f). No judicatory should proceed with a judicial case without inquiring whether the offense alleged may be of such a nature as that the glory of God would be more greatly advanced by taking no action.

5 (g) Cases for private conference. That there are cases of offense in which action should be taken, and that the first step in such action must be private conference is clearly indicated in the words of Christ as recorded in Matt. 18:15 and Lk. 17:3. No judicatory should proceed with a judicial case without first ascertaining that every effort has been made to comply with this commandment.

5 (h) Cases for conference with counsel. Our Lord makes it very explicit that if private conference fails or is impossible the next step in dealing with an offense must be a conference with counsel (Matt. 18:16; I Cor. 6:5, 6). In our culture many offenses between Christians may be due to ignorance of spiritual principles, or ignorance of civil law. It may be desirable that the counsellors assisting should include an experienced pastor or a competent lawyer or both. In this connection those concerned must be guided by Paul's reproof (I Cor. 6:5) "I speak to your shame. Is it so that there is not a wise man among you? No, not one, that shall be able to judge between his brethren."

5 (i). There are, indeed, cases of disagreement between Christian brethren in which one or both parties may seek a formal ruling by a civil court for a peaceable settlement, without in any way violating the scriptural principles of discipline (Rom. 13:3).

5(j). No judicatory should proceed with a judicial case without ascertaining that every effort has been made to settle the problem by conference with counsel.

5 (k). Cases for the courts of the church. The command of Christ (Matt. 18:17a) and the instructions of the apostle Paul (I Cor. 5:1-13; 6:1-4) make it clear that there are judicial cases in which disciplinary action ought to be taken, and in which private conference and conference with counsel are insufficient for the maintenance of order in the church. It is thus necessary that the church shall provide for the hearing and adjudication of such cases.

5 (l). It should be noted in this connection that the words of the apostle Paul in I Cor. 6:1-7 are logically based upon the presupposition of familiarity with the words of Christ in Matt. 18:15-17 and that Paul discusses these matters in the reverse order, first reproofing the church for not having adequate judicatories for the resolution of cases of offense, and lastly reproofing them for engaging litigation in cases in which no action ought to be taken. I Cor. 6:4 should be punctuated a question and not as a statement or a command as in the King James Version, the question being followed by the reproof of verse 5. We ought not to seat incompetent persons in our judicatories. It should also be noted that Christ's reference to "the church" in Matt. 18:17 (cf. also Matt. 16:18) does not indicate a mode of procedure or a form or organization which is now archaic. The Lord's command cannot thus be avoided. It should be clear that the words of Christ are applicable to procedure in the Church as it is constituted in this age.

5 (m). Cases beyond ecclesiastical jurisdiction. The words of Christ as recorded in Matt. 18:17b are not to be construed as in any way abusive. The "heathen" and the "publican" are both outside the Church, but are individuals we try to bring to the Lord; individuals with whom, in the meantime, we must deal on a secular basis. Similarly, the words of the apostle Paul, as recorded in I Cor. 5:4, 5, indicate that the offender in whose life ecclesiastical discipline has failed to accomplish correction must be excommunicated and dealt with, not as a member of the household of faith, but as a member of the

household of Satan, yet one for whose regeneration and restoration the church must hope and pray.

5 (n). It should be noted that in I Cor. 6:1-4 the apostle Paul does not condemn appeal to secular courts in principle, but condemns appeal to secular courts **without** having **first** attempted settlement of difficulties on a scriptural basis as among brethren. Paul himself, guided by the Holy Spirit, appealed to the Roman court as against the ecclesiastical authorities of his day. He clearly taught (Rom. 13:1-7) that secular judicatories "bear the sword" by divine authority against criminal offenses, and he makes it clear that Christians must pay taxes for the support of secular judicatories.

## CHAPTER IV

### STEPS IN JUDICIAL PROCEDURE

1. Charges of an offense may be brought against a nonministerial member of the church before the session of the church of which he is a member, or against an ordained minister before the presbytery of which he is a member. Charges may be initiated by an injured party or one who considers himself such by any court of the church or a duly appointed committee thereof, or by any person of responsible character who is a communicant member of the Reformed Presbyterian Church Evangelical Synod or of a denomination not deemed heretical.

2. For the prevention of slander or of irresponsible gossip injurious to the good name of the church or of its members, the judicatories of the church shall always keep the channels open for charges to be made in an orderly manner. They shall instruct the people that the circulation of evil report in an irresponsible manner without allowing the accused to make his defense before a court of the church is a great evil; and that it is a Christian duty to bring to the attention of pastors, elders, or judicatories offenses which bring reproach upon the good name of the church; and on the other hand, that making accusations in trivial cases, or in cases in which there is no reason to believe that guilt can be proved by objective evidence, is also a great evil and a ground for censure.

3. When allegations of an offense are brought before a court of the church, unless they are written out as formal charges with specifications, and are in such order that the court regards them as adequate ground for formal judicial procedure, the court shall, usually by the appointment of a **preliminary judicial committee**, make investigation (1) whether the scriptural steps in dealing with offenses, as outlined in Chapter III of this BOOK OF DISCIPLINE, have been or are being observed, and (2) whether the alleged offense is of such a nature that the case ought to be tried by the judicatory.

4. No charge of an offense shall be admitted if it is brought more than two years after the alleged commission of the offense, unless there is evidence that the alleged offense has since been repeated or similar offenses committed, or unless the alleged offense is heresy, unrepented of, and uncorrected.

5. Investigation shall also include (3) the question whether it would be

better that the case be heard by the court of original jurisdiction itself, or by a judicial commission thereof.

6. If in the preliminary investigation the court or the committee concludes that the accusations ought to be considered as a judicial case, the court or committee shall cause that the charges and specifications shall be written out in proper form, with copies for the accused as well as for the court.

7. Every charge of an offense must be presented to the court in writing, and must set forth the alleged offense, together with the specifications of the facts relied upon to sustain the charge. Every specification shall declare, as far as possible, the time, place, and circumstances of the alleged offense, and shall be accompanied with the name of any witnesses and the titles of any documents to be produced in support of the charges.

8. If the preliminary investigation is made by committee, the committee shall report its finding to the judicatory by which it was created.

9. The judicatory shall determine what action, if any, shall be taken upon the preliminary investigation; and, if charges are to be heard in a judicial case, the judicatory shall (1) determine whether it will itself hear the case or refer the case to a judicial commission, and shall (2) arrange for the first meeting of the court or its judicial commission, and for the summoning of all parties to the case who should be present at the first meeting.

10. The judicatory shall convey to the accused, as far as possible in advance of the first meeting of the trial court, the charges and specifications, together with the names of any witnesses and titles of any documents which may be presented against him.

11. Any session or presbytery or the Synod may establish a permanent judicial commission, in which case charges may be brought before the commission directly; and the commission shall proceed as though it were the court of original jurisdiction.

## **CHAPTER V**

### **THE TRIAL OF JUDICIAL CASES**

1. At the beginning of every trial, the moderator of the court shall announce that the body is about to sit in judicial capacity, and shall exhort the members to bear in mind their solemn duty faithfully to minister and declare the Word of God, the only infallible rule of faith and practice, and to subordinate all human judgments to that infallible rule. The announcement and the exhortation shall be made at the opening of each session of the trial court.

2. The courts of the church shall ordinarily sit with open doors. In every case involving a charge of heresy, the court shall be without power to sit with closed doors. In other cases, where the ends of discipline seem to require it, the trial court may, at its own discretion, at any stage of the trial, determine by vote of three-fourths of the members present to sit with closed doors.

3. At the first meeting of the trial court, the court shall determine that the charges and specifications, together with the names of any witnesses and titles of any documents which may be presented against him, are in the hands of the accused. The charges and specifications shall then be read

and the accused shall be asked to plead either guilty or not guilty to each of the charges.

4. The accused shall be entitled to the assistance of counsel. No person shall be eligible to act as counsel who is not a member in good standing of the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod. No person who is counsel in a judicial case may sit in judgment on the same case at any stage thereof.

5. If the accused pleads guilty to any or all of the charges, the court shall retire to determine the censure for the charge or charges to which the plea of guilty is entered. If the accused pleads not guilty, or refuses to plead to any or all of the charges and if the accused makes no objection to immediate procedure, the trial shall proceed on the charges not admitted by the accused. If the accused objects to immediate procedure, the court shall fix the time for the next session of the trial, which shall not be less than ten days later, unless the accused agrees to an earlier date.

6. At the first meeting of the trial court, the parties to the case may challenge the right of any member of the court to sit in the case. Such challenge shall be decided by a majority of the other members of the court.

7. The accused may at any stage of the trial interpose objections concerning (a) the regularity of the proceedings up to this point and (b) the legal sufficiency of the charges and specifications. The court shall decide on the validity of such objections. It may dismiss the case forthwith, or permit such amendments of the charges and specifications as do not alter their essential nature.

8. Although the courts of the church have no physical jurisdiction over the persons of church members, yet citations to appear before a church judicatory must be regarded with due respect. Wilful refusal or wilful failure to appear when cited is a censurable offense.

9. Because of limitation of funds and facilities, no particular form of citation shall be mandatory. It is necessary that the citation shall be clear and specific and that the proper officer of the judicatory shall make sure that it is received and understood by the person summoned.

10. No judicatory should summon a person to appear at such time or place as would work unreasonable hardship upon him.

11. The court shall issue citations in blank to be issued by the accused to summon, in the name of the court, such witnesses as he may desire to use.

12. Witnesses shall testify in the presence of the accused unless the accused has failed to present himself after citation.

13. The testimony of witnesses living at a distance from the place of trial may be taken by commission appointed by the trial court whenever such course seems advisable, provided, however, that in such case the accused may appear personally before such commission or may be represented by counsel; and he or his counsel shall be permitted to cross question the witness. The commissioners must be communicant members of the church. They shall take such testimony as may be offered and transmit the testimony to the trial court.

14. The court may, at its own discretion, admit certified statements from persons who by reason of infirmity or distance are unable to appear as witnesses and whose testimony cannot be taken by commission.

15. If the accused wilfully refuses to appear before the court, the court shall proceed to appoint competent counsel to represent his interests as fairly as possible and shall try him in his absence.

16. No person shall be deprived of the right to set forth, plead, or offer in evidence in any court of the church the provisions of the Word of God or of the subordinate standards.

17. When all of the testimony has been taken, the prosecution and the accused may present argument as to the law of the church and the facts. The court shall then retire, and, after deliberation, shall vote on each charge and specification separately. If the court decides that the accused is guilty, it shall then determine the censure.

18. Only members of the court who have been present during the whole of the trial shall be allowed to vote therein, nor may any member who has been absent be thereafter counted in the computation of a quorum. The clerk shall keep an accurate roll of the members attending each session of the court.

19. When the trial court has concluded its deliberations, the moderator shall announce its judgment on each charge. If the accused has been found guilty, the court shall state what censure it proposes to pronounce upon the accused. The censure shall not be put into effect before the expiration of the time in which the accused may file notice of appeal. If notice of appeal is filed and an appeal is taken within the time prescribed by this BOOK OF DISCIPLINE, the court may not execute its judgment unless and until the judgment is affirmed by the highest court to which appeal is taken.

20. The trial court shall preserve as complete a record of its proceedings as its facilities permit. The record shall include charges and specifications, objections made by the accused at any stage of the trial, testimony of witnesses, or at least a summary thereof, all rulings and findings of the court including those findings arrived at in private deliberation. This record, together with all relevant papers, shall be certified by the clerk of the trial court and transmitted to the higher court in cases of appeal.

21. The accused shall be allowed one copy of the record of the court at the expense of the court.

22. The court may use, and shall not prevent the accused from using, tape recorders of other recording devices during any stage of the trial.

23. The accused may except to any and all rulings or findings made by the trial court. All such exceptions must be entered on the record. In cases in which exceptions are overruled by the court, the court may include in the record its reasons for its ruling.

## **CHAPTER VI**

### **EVIDENCE IN JUDICIAL CASES**

1. Evidence must be of a factual nature. It may be direct or circumstantial. Caution should be exercised in giving weight to evidence which is

purely circumstantial.

2. Any person may be a witness in a judicial case if the trial court is satisfied that he has sufficient intelligence to understand and can sincerely take the following oath, or make the following affirmation:

“I solemnly swear (affirm) in the presence of the omniscient and heart-searching God that I will speak the whole truth concerning the matters on which I am called to testify, as I shall answer to almighty God.”

The moderator shall require each witness before he testifies to take oath or make this affirmation.

3. The accused may object to the competency and relevancy of any testimony or evidence produced in support of the charges and specifications. The trial court shall decide on all such objections after allowing the accused to be heard in support thereof.

4. Proof of any charge may be attempted by oral testimony or by duly authenticated documents. The testimony of at least two witnesses or the testimony of one witness accompanied with admissible documentary or circumstantial evidence shall be necessary in order to establish the truth of any specification.

5. If the accused requests, no witness called to prove facts in support of any one specification shall testify in the presence of another witness who is to testify concerning this same specification.

6. In a case initiated by a court, it shall appoint one of its members as a prosecutor, whose duty it is to secure a fair presentation of known facts to the court. He shall organize, direct, and present the case for the prosecution. He shall have no part in the deliberations or decisions of the trial court. Witnesses named in the specifications shall first be examined by the prosecutor. The accused may then cross-examine. If the prosecutor or members of the court ask further questions, the accused shall be given opportunity for re-cross examination. Witnesses summoned at the request of the accused shall first be examined by the accused. If the prosecutor cross-examines, the accused shall be given opportunity to conduct a redirect examination. Leading questions shall be permitted only under cross-examination.

7. Private parties shall have the right to act before any court as prosecutors or be represented by counsel, who shall meet the qualifications set forth in Chapter V, Section 4.

8. Regularly authenticated records of a court may be received in evidence in any other court.

9. All questions concerning the relevancies or competency of evidence taken by a commission at a distance shall be determined by the trial court after the accused has been given an opportunity to be heard.

10. If new evidence is produced after one accused has been found guilty, the trial court shall examine the evidence. If it is satisfied that

there was good reason for not producing it at the trial, it shall grant a new trial; or, if an appeal has been lodged, it shall certify these facts to the appellate court, and the record of the case may then be returned to the trial court for the purpose of a new trial, or the higher court may conclude the case after hearing the new evidence as if it were a trial court.

11. New evidence discovered during a trial may be offered; but, if such evidence is produced against the accused, he shall be given at least ten days in which to investigate it and prepare a reply thereto.

## CHAPTER VII

### CASES WITHOUT FULL PROCESS

1. If a person subject to the jurisdiction of a court of the church commits an offense in its presence, or comes forward as his own accuser and makes known his offense, the court may proceed to judgment without full judicial process. In such cases the accused shall be given adequate opportunity to be heard. The court shall determine precisely what offense, if any, has been committed and what censure, if any, should be imposed. The record, in such case, must show the nature of the offense, as well as the judgment and the reasons therefor. Appeal may be taken from the judgment, in which case the judicatory becomes an original party to the case, and shall appoint one or more of its members, or other persons under its jurisdiction, to defend its action in the higher judicatory.

2. When a church member not chargeable with an offense informs the session that he does not desire to remain in the fellowship of the church, the session shall first seek to help him overcome his difficulties. If these efforts fail, the session shall take no further disciplinary action than to erase his name from the roll.

3. When a church member unites with another church without certificate of dismission, the session shall erase his name from the roll and record the reason in its minutes.

4. When a member ceases to attend regular services of worship, the pastor and the session shall endeavor to restore him to active fellowship. If he persists in his neglect of the services of worship, the session shall cite him to appear before it to show cause why his name should not be erased from the roll of communicant members. If he refuses or neglects to appear, his name shall be so erased and reasons entered in the church record.

5. When a church member removes from the bounds of the congregation and his address cannot be found, the session shall, after two years, erase his name from the roll and record the reason.

6. No communicant shall be dropped or suspended from the roll of the church without being given an opportunity, if his whereabouts can be ascertained, to appear before the session in his own defense.

7. When the session has information concerning the new residence of a member who has removed from the bounds of a congregation, the clerk shall communicate with the session of the particular church of this denomination nearest to the member, in order that he may not be lost to the church.

It there is no church of this denomination in which the member could regularly worship, the clerk shall endeavor to put him in contact with a sound church of some other nonheretical denomination.

8. The session may restore an erased name to the roll of communicant members whenever fully satisfied that such action is justified.

9. When a minister renounces the jurisdiction of this denomination by abandoning his ministry and membership in presbytery, by declaring himself independent, or by joining another body not deemed heretical without a regular dismission (with the exception that ministers serving as missionaries outside of the boundaries of the United States may function as members of presbyteries of indigenous churches without surrendering their membership in their home presbyteries), the presbytery shall erase his name from its roll and record the reason in its minutes.

10. If a minister joins a body deemed heretical, he shall be subject to trial for heresy. If he refuses to appear for trial, his name shall be erased from the roll and the reasons for the erasure shall be recorded in the minutes.

11. When a minister has been absent from the meetings of his presbytery for two years and the presbytery after diligent search is unable to find him, his name shall be erased from the roll.

12. When a minister, not retired because of physical disability or because he has reached the age of retirement, ceases to exercise the office of the ministry, he may be deemed, after two years, to have left the ministry. When such dereliction is brought to the attention of the presbytery, it should immediately make a full investigation of the circumstances. It is possible that such a minister may have erred in his judgment that he was called of God to the office of the ministry, and that presbytery may have erred in his ordination. Should it appear that his neglect of the office proceeds from his want of acceptance by the church, or from long continued failure to receive a call, or from his want of concern for the work of the ministry, such an error in judgment may be deemed to have occurred. Thereupon, the presbytery may, even without his consent, withdraw his ordination as in the case of demitting the ministry, leaving him a communicant member of the church. He, not being under other moral censure, shall have his name removed from the roll of the presbytery; and presbytery shall issue him a letter to any evangelical church with which he may desire to connect himself.

13. When a minister or elder not otherwise chargeable with offense shall desire to demit the ministry or the eldership, the presbytery in the case of the minister, and the session in the case of the elder, shall diligently labor with the minister or elder to ascertain whether his demission is necessary or proper. If, after due deliberation, the purpose to demit is unchanged, the judicatory shall record the fact of demission in its minutes. The elder does

not in such a case cease to be a communicant member of the church. The minister's name shall be erased from the roll of his presbytery, and he shall be given a certificate of communicant membership addressed to such non-heretical particular church as he shall choose.

## CHAPTER VIII

### CENSURE AND RESTORATION

1. In judicial discipline there are five degrees of censure: admonition, rebuke, suspension, deposition, and excommunication. Censures shall be pronounced by the moderator for the trial court in the name and by the authority of the Lord Jesus Christ, the church's only Head and King.

2. If a person, adjudged guilty and remaining under the jurisdiction of this church, refuses or fails to present himself for censure, the trial court shall again cite the person to appear. If he does not appear after a second citation, the censure shall be imposed in his absence. Wilful refusal to appear may be deemed an aggravation of the original offense.

3. Admonition consists in tenderly and solemnly addressing the offender, placing his sin before him, warning him of his danger, and exhorting him to repentance and greater fidelity to the Lord Jesus Christ.

4. Rebuke is a form of censure by which one is deprived of the privileges of communicant membership in the church, from office, or from both. It may be for a definite or an indefinite time. Suspension of an officer from the communion of the church shall always be accompanied with suspension from office, but the latter does not necessarily involve the former.

6. An office-bearer or other communicant member of the church, while under suspension, shall be the object of deep solicitude and earnest dealing to the end that he may be restored. When the trial court which pronounces the censure is satisfied of the penitence of the offender, or when the time of suspension has expired and no new offense has arisen, the censure shall be removed, and the offender shall be restored. This restoration shall be accompanied with solemn admonition. Restoration to the privileges of communion may take place without restoration to office.

7. Deposition of an officer consists in depriving him permanently of the exercise of his office, and may follow upon conviction of heresy or gross immorality.

8. Deposition of a pastor or his suspension for an indefinite time involves the dissolution of the pastoral tie. The sentence of deposition or suspension shall be read before the congregation, and the pulpit shall be declared vacant. In case of suspension for a limited period, the presbytery shall decide whether the pastoral relations shall be dissolved.

9. When a minister has been deposed or has been suspended for an indefinite time, the court shall immediately notify all the presbyteries of the church.

10. Excommunication is the most severe form of censure and is resorted to only in cases of peculiar aggravation and persistent impenitence. It consists in solemnly excluding the offender from the communion of the visible church of Jesus Christ.

11. The suspension, deposition, or excommunication of an officer or other member of the church shall be announced to the church in which the officer concerned holds office, or in which the member concerned holds membership. Such announcement shall be accompanied with an urgent request for prayer for the offender to the end that he may be restored.

12. When, after the passing of a year, a suspended person has failed to repent, it may be the duty of the court to impose further censure and it may proceed to deposition or excommunication or both, after investigation of the present status of the person involved and consideration of the effect of the action upon the church.

13. The censures herein set forth shall always be accompanied with prayer to God that He may graciously use the act of discipline for the restoration of the offender, the edification of the church, and His own glory.

14. An officer deposed because of immoral conduct shall be restored only upon the most evident repentance, and after the court has assured itself that the restoration will not be attended by injury to the cause of the Gospel.

15. A minister, ruling elder, or deacon who has been lawfully deposed cannot resume his former office without again being ordained.

16. Restoration, which may be accomplished even after the extreme penalty of excommunication, shall always be accompanied with a prayer of thanksgiving to God for His redeeming grace.

## CHAPTER IX

### REMOVAL OF A JUDICIAL CASE TO A HIGHER JUDICATORY

1. **Reference** of a judicial case by a lower judicatory to a higher judicatory may be in the form of request for information or advice on specific points, or in the form of referral of the entire case in its unfinished state to the higher judicatory.

2. An appeal is a process by which, after the rendering of decision thereon, a judicial case is removed to the next higher court by the filing of a petition asking that the judgment of the lower court be reversed or modified. An appeal may be taken by the accused, or by the prosecutor when a judgment of "guilty" has been reversed or modified by an appellate court.

3. Preliminary decisions made by the trial court during the course of a trial may be excepted to and then may be assigned as grounds of appeal from the final judgment of the court.

4. If an appeal is contemplated, written notice of appeal must, within 15 days after the judgment has been announced, be filed with the clerk or the moderator of the court from which appeal is taken.

5. In order to perfect an appeal, the appellant must lodge the appeal and the specifications of error with the clerk of the appellate judicatory within

45 days after the filing of the notice of appeal. The appellant shall also serve a copy of the appeal upon the clerk of the court from whose judgment the appeal is taken. The clerk of the appellate court shall give the appellant and the court from which the appeal is taken reasonable notice of the time and place fixed for the hearing of the appeal.

6. The clerk of the court from which the appeal is taken shall lodge the entire record of the case with the clerk of the higher court.

7. If the appellate court does not sustain any of the specifications of error, the judgment of the lower court shall be affirmed. If one or more material specifications of error are sustained, the appellate court shall reverse or modify the judgment, or return the case to the lowest court for a new trial.

8. When the judgment of a lower court is before an appellate court, no member of the court from which the appeal is taken shall have any part in the decision of the case.

## **CHAPTER X**

### **RESPONSIBILITIES OF GENERAL REVIEW BY HIGHER JUDICATORIES**

1. The presbytery is responsible for the faithful preaching of the Word and the maintaining of good order in the churches which belong to it. The presbytery shall endeavor to assist or to cause the session of the local church to deal effectively, in a scriptural manner, in accordance with the **BOOK OF DISCIPLINE**, with any offenders. If a session persists in neglecting its duty, or is unable to perform its duty, or commits grave irregularities, the presbytery may take such cognizance thereof and take such action under the **FORM OF GOVERNMENT** and/or under the **BOOK OF DISCIPLINE** as the presbytery deems necessary.

2. The Synod, by its power of general review, shall take cognizance through all honorable channels of knowledge and evidence, of situations within the presbyteries requiring correction, and shall cause such administrative or judicial cases as may be necessary for correction to be initiated and resolved in the proper judicatories.

3. In cases of serious neglect or grave irregularity, the higher judicatories may initiate judicial or administrative cases which ought to be initiated in lower judicatories. The higher judicatories may bring charges against the officers of a lower judicatory and may take over an unfinished judicial or administrative case. The reasons for such action should be only of the greatest gravity.

## **CHAPTER XI**

### **REMOVAL OF NONJUDICIAL CASES FROM A LOWER TO A HIGHER COURT**

1. Nonjudicial decisions of all church courts, except the highest, are subject to the review of the next higher court and may be removed thereto by general review or by complaint.

2. The powers of general review of the higher judicatories are described in the **FORM OF GOVERNMENT**, Chapter III, Sections 7 and 8, and Chapter IV, Sections 3 and 8, and in this **BOOK OF DISCIPLINE**, Chapter X.

3. A **complaint** is the action by which a party or parties to a nonjudicial case cause such case to be removed to the next higher court. If the process technically called a complaint is designated by the parties as an "appeal" or described by any other unambiguous term, the technical distinction in term shall not cause the complaint to be invalid.

4. A member of a lower court may complain to the higher court. Notice of such complaint must be given to the clerk of the court within ten days. The complaint itself must be lodged with the clerk of the higher court within thirty days after the notice is given.

5. The court may prepare answers to reasons of complaint, and appoint some of its members to defend its action before the higher court.

6. The complainant, having obtained certified extracts of minutes and relative documents as craved, shall bring the cause before the higher court. If, when the case is called, he does not appear, or fails to assign a sufficient reason for his absence, the complaint or appeal shall be held as fallen from.

7. In cases of sickness, unavoidable detention, or inability to be present from other good cause, the complainant may be excused from appearing in person and be permitted to plead by written communication and deputy.

8. A complaint shall bring up all parties concerned, who must be duly cited by the clerk of the lower court.

9. The effect of a complaint shall be, if signed by one-third or more of the members present when the vote was taken, to arrest execution of the judgment pronounced until the matter be reviewed by the higher court.

10. The higher court, after ascertaining that a complaint has been regularly made, and that all parties have been duly notified, shall call the parties to the bar and the whole of the record of the lower court is read. The parties shall then be heard, the complainant having the right of reply. Questions may then be put by the court relative to any matter affecting the cause in hand, after which parties shall be removed from the bar, and the court shall proceed to deliberate.

11. When a decision or judgment is reached, parties shall be recalled and the decision or judgment of the court shall be announced to them.

12. If a complaint or appeal is dismissed, the decision of the lower court stands affirmed. If it be sustained, the decision is not necessarily reversed, but may be altered in part on in whole, and the matter may be remitted to the lower court with instructions. Or the higher court may, if circumstances appear to require it, waive altogether the merits of the complaint or appeal, and give such a decision in the original cause as is consistent with truth and justice.

## **CHAPTER XII**

### **DISSENTS, PROTESTS, PETITIONS, MEMORIALS, AND OVERTURES**

1. Any member of a court who has voted on a question and is not satisfied with the decision, is entitled to have his dissent or **protest** recorded. By so doing he relieves himself from responsibility for the decision and

saves himself from censure on account of it. The protest must be given in when the decision is announced. Reasons of protest given in at the time, or within ten days, if in proper language, shall be entered in the minutes. When deemed necessary, the court shall prepare answers which shall be entered in the minutes.

2. Members who have voted in the minority may signify their adherence to a protest and have their adherence recorded, either at the time, or at the following sederunt, when the minutes are confirmed, but not afterwards.

3. Every member of the church has the right of access to any church court by petition or memorial. He has direct access to the session of the congregation to which he belongs, but a petition or memorial to a higher court must, in the first place, be presented to the session, with a request for its transmission.

4. A lower court shall transmit a petition or memorial with or without approval or concurrence, as it sees fit. Before transmitting, the court should see that the petition or memorial is in proper form and expressed in respectful language. If transmission is refused, the petitioner or memorialist shall have the right of appeal. These provisions shall apply alike to a petition or memorial from an individual, from any number of persons, from a congregation, or from a lower court.

5. When a court of the church wishes to propose an amendment to the Constitution, or generally the adoption of any measure appertaining to the functions of the General Synod, an overture on the subject shall be presented.

6. All petitions, memorials, and overtures intended for the General Synod shall be sent by the clerks of the lower courts, or by the parties signing them, to the clerk of the Synod.

It was moved, seconded, and carried that this be sent to the Presbyteries for study during the coming year.

Rev. Dr. Paul Schrottenboer, General Secretary of the Reformed Ecumenical Synod, spoke to the delegates and answered questions from the floor.

It was moved, seconded, and carried that Rev. Dr. John M. L. Young be appointed as Synod's official observer at the meeting of the Reformed Ecumenical Synod to be held August 12-23, 1968. It was moved, seconded, and carried that the Fraternal Relations Committee study the question of membership in the RES and bring a recommendation to the 146th General Synod.

The Nominating Committee presented nominees for the Fraternal Relations Committee. Balloting produced the following elections: Class of 1968: Thomas Cross, William Leonard, Donald Mac Nair, Robert Rayburn. Class of 1969: Marion Barnes, Richard Gray, John Sanderson, Samuel Ward. Class of 1970: J. Oliver Buswell, Jr., Franklin Dyrness, R. Laird Harris, Kenneth Horner.

The Magazine Committee report was presented verbally by Rev. William Mahlow and Rev. Max Belz. The following recommendation was, upon proper motion, adopted: Synod authorize a budget of \$6,000 for publication of ten issues of 12 pages each of an improved **Reformed Presbyterian Reporter** dur-

ing the fiscal year of 1967-68, total package cost to be \$50.00 per page, basis of circulation of 2,350 copies with package cost to be adjusted percentage-wise as circulation rises or falls. It was moved, seconded, and carried that Synod express its thanks to Mr. Belz for editing the magazine and that we urge our churches to subscribe to the **Reporter** for all our membership.

**REPORT OF REFORMED PRESBYTERIAN REPORTER**

**Mar. 21, 1966 — Apr. 29, 1967**

<b>TOTAL RECEIPTS</b>		<b>\$6,232.66</b>	
Itemized:			
Gifts	2166.10		
Pmt. on Advocate	750.60		
Subscriptions	3315.96		
	<u>        </u>		
	Total	6232.66	
<b>DISBURSEMENTS</b>			
Cono Press (Adv. Deficit)	750.60		
Cono Pres.	5477.05		
Reform. Pres. Church	1.75		
(Lemmon, S. D.)			
	<u>        </u>		
	Total	6229.40	
Balance on Hand	3.26		
		<u>\$,6232.66</u>	
<b>NUMBER OF SUBSCRIPTIONS INCLUDING BUNDLES</b>			
Average	2115		
<b>Advocate</b>			
Debit balance to Cono Press			
Jan. 1, 1966	\$1,700.93		
Payments Mar. 1966 to April 1967		501.74	
		<u>248.86</u>	
			750.60
Payments to Cono Press-not through Reporter		300.65	
Payment to Cono Press since May 1, 1967		<u>430.69</u>	
			731.34
			<u>        </u>
	Total Payments		\$1,481.94
Debit Balance to Cono Press			
May 15, 1967	\$218.99		

Mr. David McIntyre presented the report of the Trustees of the Lamb and Theological Seminary Fund.

**REPORT OF THE LAMB AND THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY FUND BOARD**

Fathers and Brethren:  
 The Lamb and Theological Seminary Fund Board has dealt with the responsibilities entrusted to it by Synod.  
 This past year eleven students received financial aid-loan in the amount

of \$400.00 each, totalling \$4,400.00.

Three persons who received this aid loan in previous years, but dropped out of their training are obligated to return the amount received with interest in accordance with the granting of this assistance to them. Steps have been taken to secure payment.

A revised application blank is being prepared to simplify the method of handling applications and is at present being reviewed by Synod's legal counsel, Attorney Donald Semisch.

Our financial report for the past year is as follows:

**RECEIPTS**

Bank Balance, March 31, 1966	\$2,763.30	
Bank Interest	48.54	
Received from Trustees	6,207.55	
Checks returned from India	450.00	
Total		\$9,469.39

**DISBURSEMENTS**

Student aid loan to the following:

Robert Fiol	\$400.00	
Joseph L. Little	400.00	
William J. Swenson	400.00	
Rockne M. McCarthy	400.00	
Walter L. Gienapp	400.00	
Jules D. Winscott	400.00	
Frank P. Crane	400.00	
Arthur E. Scott	400.00	
Robert Wildeman, Jr.	400.00	
Stephen E. Smallman	400.00	
David W. Hein	400.00	
	4,400.00	
Real Estate Taxes	2,505.36	
Total		\$6,905.36

Bank Balance, March 31, 1967 \$2,564.03

We urge churches and presbyteries to be careful in endorsing applicants for this aid loan. An applicant must be a member of one of our churches for at least two years before he can apply.

**RECOMMENDATIONS:**

1. We recommend that Synod approve the revised basis submitted by the committee for granting Lamb Fund Aid loan.

2. We recommend that Synod approve the following men for Lamb Fund Aid loan for the school year 1967-68 at rate of \$500.00 each, if funds permit, otherwise on a prorated basis:

Robert Weeber	\$500.00
Edward P. Heath	500.00
William J. Swenson	500.00

Jack Buckley	500.00
John R. Hill	500.00
Dewitt MacGregor Watson, Jr.	500.00
Earnest Chavan, India	250.00
David W. Hein	500.00
Walter L. Gienapp	500.00
David Johnson, India	250.00

Respectfully submitted,  
**BOARD OF TRUSTEES**  
Lamb and Theological  
Seminary Fund

**LAMB FUND AID LOAN**

for

**Theological Students**

**Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod**

Lamb Fund Aid Loans shall be available to young men desiring to prepare for the Gospel ministry of our denomination. Such young men must be members in good and regular standing of one of our churches for a period of two years or more, have completed their college course (though exception to this may be made by Synod), be admitted to a seminary and have need for financial assistance.

If funds permit, aid loans shall be at the rate of \$500.00 per school year of at least twelve credit hours per semester. If less than twelve credit hours per semester are taken, the amount of aid loan shall be reduced proportionately. Hours of study taken, in addition to a normal year of credit hours, may be held in reserve until the applicant's seminary course is completed and degree received. Such reserve hours may then be used for an application of an additional year or portion of a year of aid loan should the applicant desire to request this even though his seminary work has been completed in less than the normal number of years. However, no applicant shall be eligible for more than four full years of seminary aid loan.

All credit hours used in figuring Lamb Fund Aid Loans must be for studies taken in seminary following presbytery's recommendation for such aid loan.

If the demand for Lamb Fund Aid Loans becomes too great and the average amount available for each applicant drops below \$400.00 per year, then the balance available shall be prorated amongst the applicants.

An application shall be made by the applicant who must be under care of presbytery for each year aid loan is desired. Blanks for this purpose may be secured from the Clerk of presbytery. Completed applications shall be presented to presbytery for review and if found to be satisfactory, presbytery shall then recommend him to the Lamb and Theological Fund Committee at least thirty days before Synod, which shall review it and make recommendation to Synod. The presbyteries shall submit with each name a statement regarding his educational background, his intention regarding the ministry of the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod, and carefully

thought out, written endorsement of each applicant.

When Synod approves aid loan, the applicant shall be required to sign a judgment note for the amount of the aid loan, which note shall bear six percent interest per annum from the time it is due until paid. This note must be signed by a reputable co-signer who is willing to be legally bound in case of default and who is satisfactory to presbytery and the Board of the Lamb Theological Fund. When these requirements have been met, the Treasurer of the Board of Lamb and Theological Fund shall send a check for the amount of the approved aid loan to the applicant.

When one has completed his formal education and has become ordained and does not serve a church or agency of our denomination, or if one does not carry through with his plans for the ministry, he shall be notified of the condition of the aid loan which then becomes due and his obligation to repay the amount given him over the years and that the interest shall begin to be charged against the notes signed.

When one who has received aid loan begins after ordination to serve the denomination as a pastor, missionary or in a denominational agency, the obligation for repayment of the aid loan shall be reduced twenty percent for each year of such service. Failure to continue in such a capacity with the denomination for five years, shall obligate the person to repay the balance not cancelled by the above arrangement.

This information shall be placed on the application blank and the applicant by signing the blank shall acknowledge that the conditions under which he receives the aid loan are agreeable to him and that he will abide by these conditions.

Any change in these arrangements shall only be possible by direct action of Synod and in keeping with the Lamb Will.

Upon motion, both recommendations were adopted.

The report of World Presbyterian Missions was presented by Dr. T. Stanley Soltau and Rev. William Mahlow.

#### **REPORT OF THE GENERAL SECRETARY OF WORLD PRESBYTERIAN MISSIONS, INC.**

Fathers and Brethren:

Too often "Missions" has been considered an elective as far as the work of Church is concerned rather than its major imperative. Consciously or unconsciously, we seem to assume that we have the right to "decide" the extent to which the evangelization of the world is to be part of our horizon and effort. Some, it seems, have chosen to "minor" in Missions - i.e., to be a respectable Christian church, we must have some missionary interest, but not of really "major" proportions; it is better to firmly establish ourselves and leave the real work of Missions to the following generation that they might build upon our "good" foundation.

This is all part of a general disease called "mission-phobia." It has

cropped up repeatedly in church history. The ten spies who advised against proceeding to the Promised Land, those who withdrew from joining Gideon's Band, the Early Church which was reluctant to reach out to the Gentiles and had to be sent forth by persecution, all were its victims. They feared to go forward. Ignorance, prejudice, indifference, disobedience and weak faith, all conditioned the patient for the disease.

John Wesley saw through the problem when he said, "Give me 100 men who . . . fear nothing but God, and I will change the world.

If we are to evangelize the world, we must face our fears in the light of God's Word and the cleansing power of Christ. Narcissism in the Church must be replaced by the love of Christ, for "perfect love casteth out fear." The Psalmist well expressed this to us, ". . . that Thy way may be known upon earth, Thy saving health among all nations." From the love of Christ we must learn to take the risk of the open market and world-wide expansion rather than burying our talent for fear that what has been entrusted to us will be taken away. The world is our parish and we must be found out in it. The husbandman is responsible for the whole vineyard and the fallow fields that have long been untended often bring the richest harvest. To evangelize the world is not an elective nor is it a "minor" subject. It is our God-given imperative, the King's command. Nor may our fears of the "dangers" of missions, be they social, economic or personal, keep us from the all-out effort to which we are called. May the Lord give us a new vision of our call to cut across every national, social, racial barrier and plant the Church of Jesus Christ in all the world. To this end may we be dedicated.

On behalf of World Presbyterian Missions, the foreign missions board of the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod, I am happy to report that during the last year we have seen some further expansion, though in the light of our God-given resources and the needs before us, we must consider it still a minor step.

Eighty-six\* missionaries and accepted candidates are under appointment, and nine others are applying for appointment. We still labor in eleven fields. Our income for the fiscal year ending March 31, 1967 totalled \$492,346.53. \*(Plus two unassigned, on leave of absence)

This compares with 84\* missionaries and accepted candidates and an income of \$476,773.99 for the previous fiscal year.

\*(Includes two unassigned, on leave of absence)

The Board has continued to operate along the lines laid down in its Charter and Manual and By-Laws which are always available to the members of the Synod. As to policy, the Board has made psychological testing by the Pennsylvania Counseling Center (Narramore Clinic) a requirement for all missionary candidates and all missionaries on furlough. This has proved helpful to the applicants and the missionaries in their personal emotional lives and has been a great source of assistance to the Board in appointing and stationing

missionaries.

We continue to publish literature and helps for churches desiring to put on missionary programs and for individuals desiring to know more about the fields and other aspects of missions. Lists of these printed and/or mimeographed materials can be had by writing the WPM office. We have printed our second Prayer Calendar with pictures of all the missionaries; it went out as the April Newsletter. Extra copies are available from the office. May I call your special attention to the following pieces of literature as a basis for a series of mission studies:

The Motive and Aim of Missions - by Dr. John M. L. Young	\$2.50
(a set of ten pamphlets)	
Missions at the Crossroads - by Dr. T. Stanley Soltau	\$2.00
Facing the Field - by Dr. T. Stanley Soltau	\$1.75

During this past year one of our Board members, the Rev. Nelson Malkus, visited seven of our fields. His reports will be available from the Board Office and some will be published.

During the last year the following missionaries have gone to their field for the first time:

The Sam Browns, Arabia	The Roger Lamberts, Chile (to Costa Rica)
The Henry Welbons, Japan	The Hugh Powlisons, Peru
The Harwell Williamsons, Grand Cayman Island	Mr. Lester Gates, Jordan
The Jack Hosmans, Kenya	The Bruce Fiols, India
	Rev. Warren Myers, Jordan

During this period, the following missionaries have returned to their fields after furlough:

The Phil Foxwells, Japan
The Werner Mietlings, Chile
The George Omerlys, Peru

The following have returned from the field during the past year:

The Gordon Taylors, India (last May)	The Calvin Fretts, Japan
The Walter Crosses, Chile	Miss Miriam Malkus, Kenya
*The Homer Emersons, Peru	*The Robert Hamiltons, Jordan
The Frank Fiols, India	Dr. John M. L. Young, Japan
The Robert Reumans, Formosa	*The Andrew Creswells, Jordan
The Sanders Campbells, Kenya	

#### \* Health Leave

The resignation of Miss Mary Johnson became final during this period.

Mr. Lester Gates was appointed as Technical Specialist for Mafraq, Jordan.

It is noteworthy also that this being our Tenth Anniversary Year, the Board has set as its goal the full prayer and financial support of all of its missionaries and accepted candidates under appointment at this time. This goal includes ten prayer intercessors per missionary. At the present time 43 missionaries are still in need of some support. Details as to how much may be had from the WPM Office.

Deployment of our personnel and their present major activities are as follows:

**CHILE:**

The John Cranes — are engaged in mobile evangelism and church building work at Los Andes.

The Robert Auffarths — are expected home on furlough in June.

The Roger Lamberts — are in language school in Costa Rica where Roger has been elected president of the student body.

The Walter Crosses — are in the final period of furlough, to return this summer to the Seminary in Quillota.

The James Gilchrists — are engaged in work at the Seminary in Quillota.

The Werner Mietlings — are also working in the Seminary in Quillota and in La Calera.

**PERU:**

The Homer Emersons — are in the States on health leave; Marion is making improvement.

The Nickles Cochrans — are in Huanta working with the church in evangelism and instruction and in the radio station which must be moved this year. The Cochrans come on furlough in August.

The Harry Marshalls — are in Huanta, working with the churches and doing evangelistic and Bible teaching work among the Quechua villages in the mountains and jungles.

The George Omerlys — are preparing to settle in the jungle area, but are currently working out of Huanta in Bible teaching and evangelism.

The Robert Woodsons — are in Ayacucho, teaching in Bible institute, working with college youth, and doing itineration in mountain area.

The Hugh Powlisons — are in Costa Rica in language study. Hugh has obtained his amateur radio license.

Mrs. Ruth Masso — is in Huanta as teacher of missionary children.

The Robert Swaynes — are seeking support to return to Peru for radio and evangelistic work at Huanta.

**GRAND CAYMAN ISLAND:**

The Harwell Williamsons — are on their way to Grand Cayman, to start work there the beginning of May in the Boatswain Bay Presbyterian Church.

**KENYA:**

The Jack Armes — are in Mwingi in Bible institute and evangelistic work. The Clinic is closed for the present.

The Jack Hosmans — have now reached Kenya and will be engaged in language study.

The Sanders Campbells are completing their furlough and will return to Kenya this fall.

Miriam Malkus — is in deputation work in the States to promote the medical work.

**JORDAN:**

The Robert Hamiltons — are on furlough in the States.

The Andrew Creswells — are on furlough in the States.

Rev. Warren Myers — is in language study in Bethlehem and visiting Ma'an and Aqaba with native evangelists on a regular schedule.

Eleanor Soltau, M. D. and Aileen Coleman, R. N. — continue at Ma'raq treating TB patients in Annor Sanatorium and witnessing to them.

Lester Gates — is keeping up the property and equipment at Ma'raq Sanatorium.

#### ARABIA:

The Glenn Fearnows — are in Ras at Khaima conducting a clinic and mother's hospital and planning a building program for the hospital and mission homes.

The Howard Kimballs — are preparing to leave Bahrain for Ras al Khaima and further language study.

The Samuel Browns — are staying on in Bahrain and working among the people of the island for the present.

#### INDIA:

The Richard Stroms — are in Coonoor, South India, teaching in Hebron School for girls (Donna) and in Stanes School for boys (Dick) and helping in the local evangelical church. Dick has been studying Tamil. Dick helps with Stanes administration.

The Frank Fiols — are on furlough from Kanpur.

The Bruce Fiols — are holding the fort in Kanpur in church and evangelistic work and doing some work in the language study.

The David Fiols — are at Bhogpur managing the Children's Home, and doing a limited amount of language study.

The John Taylors — are manning the station at Roorkee in Gordon's absence.

The Gordon Taylors — are completing their furlough in the States, and will return to India within the next few months.

Margaret Cameron — is studying practical nursing while she awaits support and a companion so as to go to Bhogpur and the work in the Children's Home.

#### WEST AUSTRALIA:

Miss Mary G. Jones — continues the work in Brookton and four stations within 100 miles, conducting kindergartens among the semi-aboriginals and holding church services, women's meetings and youth groups.

Miss Norma Henderson — helps with Miss Jones' work among women and children.

#### FORMOSA:

The Robert Reumanns — are completing their furlough year in the States, while the student center at Miaoli is run by a national under the guidance of Orthodox Presbyterian missionaries there.

#### KOREA:

Dr. and Mrs. Wm. Chisholm — continue to represent the Board on the West Coast.

The John Hunts — live at Taejon and carry on a teaching ministry in Seoul, Pusan, Taejon in Bible institutes and seminaries and in outlying areas

which are visited regularly each month.

The Alvin Snellers — carry on the same schedule, alternating with the Hunts to keep the work going. Both men do considerable preaching in the churches.

#### JAPAN:

Dr. John M. L. Young — is on furlough, having completed studies at Calvin College, and teaching in summer school at Covenant College this summer.

The Addison Soltaus — are in Tokyo, where Add serves on the Administrative Committee of the Seminary and teaches there, as well as helping in a church in that city.

The Phil Foxwells — are in Tokyo, where Phil continues his teaching schedule in the Seminary, is active in the sale of property and plans for building the seminary buildings on the new property, as well as teaching Bible classes, etc.

Anne Wigglesworth — continues to teach in the Seminary and various Bible classes.

The Henry Welbons — in Tokyo teach in the Japan Christian Academy and help in a Korean Church in the area.

The Cal Fretts — are completing their furlough year and plan to return to study Japanese in Tokyo for a year before proceeding to other work in the Mission.

Anne Krauss — is on extended leave in Wilmington but working part time in the Home Office and part time in the church which has her support.

The \_\_\_\_\_ remain on extended leave of absence for study, and are currently not assigned to a field.

The Headquarters Office and Home Staff include the General and Associate General Secretaries, the Office and Financial Secretaries, plus seven fulltime and some part-time staff. These include the staff of World Presbyterian Press which has been part of the WPM organization and is scheduled to become a separate commercial organization by October of this year.

The Board has accumulated considerable property around the world. In **Wilmington, Delaware**, there is the office with guest rooms, two apartments, storage and garage space, and a ranch-type furlough home.

In **Japan**, two single houses and one duplex missionary home have recently been constructed; in addition, there are the seminary buildings, and funds are in hand to build one other missionary home in Tokyo. There is also some property in Nagoya.

In **Korea**, two modern missionary homes have recently been constructed.

In **Kenya**, two missionary homes and one apartment, a clinic building, a Bible institute classroom and chapel building, a Bible institute dormitory, three large water tanks and various outbuildings have been constructed.

In **West Australia**, the mission home and several meeting halls have been turned over to a holding committee to hold for us.

In **Chile**, there is a seminary building including a missionary apartment

in Quillota; one missionary home in Quillota, and one missionary home in Los Andes.

In Peru, there is a radio broadcast station in Huanta, plus two missionary residences and a school for missionaries' children in which there is a teacher's apartment.

In Ras al Khaima, the Sheikh has given us a fine piece of property, 300' x 360'. Temporary missionary quarters have been constructed and also a temporary clinic and a small Mothers' Hospital with a substantial cement block wall about the whole property.

In India, a sizable mission home and outbuildings in Roorkee, U. P.

The Lord has also blessed materially in giving one or more vehicles on most of our fields as well as other useful equipment, including a radio station in Peru, recording equipment for radio programs in India, the sanatorium equipment in Jordan and considerable hospital and medical equipment and other facilities for both Kenya and Arabia.

The attached suggested budget is based on last year's expenditures and a normal expansion in line with the expansion of the Board over the past few years. It is not a finally approved or recommended budget of the Board.

As to the future, at present the Board has a Committee studying the future of our work with regard to strategy, deployment of personnel, expansion, and methods, etc. When this Committee is ready to report and the report is received or acted upon by the Board, it will be reported to Synod or to all the churches. At present there are personnel and financial needs on most all the fields, not to mention need for prayer for every area of the work.

I know that the rest of the staff and all of the missionaries join me in expressing gratitude for the warm fellowship we have with each of you and all of our churches, and deep appreciation for the privilege of representing you as well as the Lord Jesus Christ in the regions beyond.

Respectfully submitted,  
William A. Mahlow  
General Secretary

**WORLD PRESBYTERIAN MISSIONS, INC.**

901 North Broom Street  
Wilmington, Delaware 19806

**April 1, 1966 - March 31, 1967**

Balance - 4/1/66

\$ 27,272.03

Receipts:

General Purposes	\$ 49,193.16
Support of Missionaries	287,384.87
Support - W. A. Mahlow	1,377.00
Support - W. J. Cross	1,974.25
Support - G. R. Bragdon	2,456.72
Special Funds - Designated	94,591.94
Income from Endowment	3,296.51



174	Loan to Chile	323.49	
175	Loan to Korea	878.05	
456	Direct Expense Refunds	1,601.10	
457	Field Fund Refunds	450.00	
526	Hospitalization	184.80	
531	Maintenance of Office	89.59	
532	Postage	47.42	
534	Office Supplies	171.28	
535	Telephone Tolls	252.06	
538	Utilities (Oil & Electric refunds)	555.85	
539	Insurance	54.35	
550	Interest	1,983.84	
560	Miscellaneous	183.01	
572	Audio-Visual	62.46	\$ 7,200.93

**General Office Expense**

103	Equity in RPF Investments	\$ 1,005.18	
120	Headquarters Equipment	810.65	
201	Notes Payable	4,464.56	
204	Loan Payable - Camera	196.65	
205	Accounts payable	7,968.00	
206	Note payable - Gracelawn Cemetery	264.00	
230	FICA & WHT	6,375.46	
250	Mortgage Payable - 901 N. Broom	3,600.11	
251	Mortgage Payable - 19 Lehigh	167.32	
440	Books & Tracts	302.06	
504	Educ. of Children	180.00	
510	Director's Meeting Expense	658.96	
525	Taxes on Wages	2,050.91	
526	Hospitalization	9,512.56	
527	Pension Fund	7,855.00	
530	Dues & Subscriptions (R.P.F. & Reporter)	3,604.10	
531	Maintenance of Office	6,684.36	
532	Postage	3,326.59	
533	*Printing (Cash expenditure)	27.00	
534	Office Supplies	5,039.80	
535	Telephone and Telegraph	1,598.39	
536	Professional Fees	1,135.00	
538	Electricity & Other Utilities	2,094.23	
539	Insurance	1,000.00	
540	Missionary Expense charged to Gen. Fund	1,000.00	
550	Interest Expense	2,898.11	
560	Miscellaneous	747.62	
570	Advertising	625.91	
572	Audio Visual	341.77	\$ 75,841.63

\*Printing done in Print Shop: \$8,981.17. This is for ten months; February and March bills are not out yet.

General Fund Income

April 1, 1966 - March 31, 1967

INCOME

Contributions to General Purposes	\$49,988.58	
5% Service Charge on Special Funds	1,959.54	
Cost of Minute Men Letter	440.00	
Minute Men Appeal	808.45	
Legacy	647.37	
Mary Johnson	237.14	
Interest on Savings	129.31	\$ 54,210.39

Board Fund Charges to Missionaries	54,250.00
Contributions to Support of W. A. Mahlow	1,367.00
Contributions to Support of G. R. Bragdon	2,456.72
Income from Newsletter	250.30
Income from Books and Tracts (Net)	2.95
Rental Income	3,184.90

TOTAL GENERAL FUND INCOME

\$115,722.26

EXPENSES CHARGED AGAINST GENERAL FUND

Executive Salaries	\$ 10,590.00
Executive Expense including travel	4,252.20
Executive Rent Allowance	3,600.00
Directors Meeting Expense	658.96
Clerical Salaries	21,580.32
W. J. Cross Salary Charged to General Fund	1,505.64
Miscellaneous Salaries	597.47
Taxes on Wages	1,434.29
Group Insurance (Hospital)	8,869.03
Payments to Pension Fund	7,505.00
Dues and Subscriptions	3,604.10
Maintenance of Headquarters	6,724.27
Postage	3,379.17
Publicity and Printing Same	11,332.02
Stationery and Supplies	4,862.52
Telephone and Telegraph	1,301.43
Audit and Accounting Fees	1,035.00
Consulting Fees	100.00
Electricity and other Utilities	1,583.28
Insurance	946.04
Missionary Expense Charged to General Fund	1,306.94
Interest on Borrowed Funds	3,004.72
Other Expense	1,522.86
Advertising in Magazine	625.91
Audio Visual Supplies	279.31
Children's Education Fund (Staff)	480.00

TOTAL EXPENSE

102,680.48

INCOME IN EXCESS OF EXPENSE

\$ 13,041.78

SUBJECT TO AUDIT

## GENERAL FUND

Deficit - 4/1/66	(\$ 61,421.27)
Endowment Income wrongly credited to General Fund, But intended for support of India and Korea missionaries	4,007.35
Net deficit	\$ 65,428.62

**Plus:**

Print Shop Expense in excess of Income	\$ 3,016.97	
Headquarters Equipment Purchased	8,523.65	
Payments on Mortgages - 901	3,600.11	
Payments on Mortgage - 19 Lehigh	167.13	
Payments on Equipment Contracts and Lots	1,344.00	
Payments to Sinking Fund	5,830.00	
Notes Payable	4,464.56	
Equity in R.P. Foundation Annuities	1,005.18	27,951.60

**Less:**

Depreciation charged to Print Shop	\$ 1,080.00	
Contributions for Retirement of Bonds	2,620.24	
Interest Paid on Bond Issue	1,966.25	
Payments by Perry - Mortgage and Loan	281.29	
Payments on Chile Loan	323.49	
Payments on Kenya loan	134.82	
Payments on Korea Loan	878.05	
General Fund Excess Receipts over Expenditures	13,041.78	20,325.92
General Fund Deficit - 3/31/67		(\$ 73,054.30)

Credit against deficit:

Less: Value of Headquarters Equipment	\$ 33,684.43	
Reduced by total depreciation	10,599.00	23,265.45
Net Deficit - 3/31/67		( 49,788.87)

Subject to Audit

## LOANS, MORTGAGES AND BONDS PAYABLE

**Loans:**

		Principal Int.	Payments	Principal Interest	Balance
					Principal
8/30/65	R.P. Pension Fund	\$ 9,000.00	5%		\$ 9,000.00
11/ 8/65	Marjorie McGill	5,000.00	4%	\$5,000.00	189.27
12/23/65	R.P. Foundation	5,356.90	5%		267.85
4/28/66	Sarah M. Krauss	500.00	5%		500.00
7/ 1/66	Margaret Miller	1,000.00	4%		1,000.00
8/11/66	L. G. Gebb	5,000.00	5%	914.56	134.46
8/26/67	R. P. Foundation	1,895.79	5%		1,895.79
12/ 1/65	Mr. & Mrs. Engstrom	200.00	5%		10.00
8/ 8/66	Mr. & Mrs. B. Ellis	1,000.00	5%		1,000.00
11/ 8/66	Eva B. Dillard	250.00	5%		250.00
11/23/66	R.P. Foundation	982.36	5%		982.36
7/ 1/66	Mr. & Mrs. R. L. Ruth	1,170.00	5%		1,170.00
		\$31,355.05		\$5,914.56	\$1,051.58
				\$25,440.49	
<b>Mortgages:</b>					
	901 N. Broom Street	\$ 2,000.00		\$ 24.44	\$ 00.00
	901 N. Broom Street	25,000.00		1,113.09	23,399.89
	19 Lehigh Road	11,261.65		167.32	587.66
		\$38,261.65		\$3,767.43	\$1,725.19
				\$34,494.22	
<b>Bonds</b>					
		\$40,250.00		\$3,750.00	\$1,966.25
				\$36,500.00	

## LOANS AND MORTGAGES RECEIVABLE

Kenya Mission	\$ 200.00	6%	\$ 134.82	\$ 10.18	\$ 65.18
Chile Mission	4,700.00	6%	323.49	250.49	4,376.51
Korea Mission	23,683.19	6%	878.05	699.59	22,805.14
Lewis Perry — Loan	2,000.00	5½%	113.97	153.33	1,886.03
Lewis Perry — Mortgage	11,261.65		167.32	587.66	11,094.33
	<u>\$41,844.84</u>		<u>\$1,617.65</u>	<u>\$1,701.25</u>	<u>\$40,227.19</u>
<b>TOTAL RECEIVABLES ON PROPERTY</b>					<b>\$40,227.19</b>
<b>NET LONG TERM DEBT</b>					<b>\$56,207.52</b>
Subject to audit					

## FUNDS AVAILABLE FOR REALTY LOAN

Loans Payable		\$25,440.49
Mortgages		<u>34,494.22</u>
		<b>\$ 59,934.71</b>
Less: Total Receivables on Properties		<u>40,227.19</u>
		<b>\$ 19,707.52</b>
Less: Payment on original WPM Mortgage		<u>2,000.00</u>
		<b>\$ 17,707.52</b>
Less: Investment in Mission Home - 19 Lehigh		<u>12,500.00</u>
Net available		<b>\$ 5,207.52</b>
Subject to audit		

## PROPOSED BUDGET - 1967-68

	Expenditures 1966-67	Proposed Budget 1967-68
*Special Purposes	120,698.00	130,000.00
Support of Missionaries	\$294,445.37	\$330,000.00
<b>General Expenses</b>		
Executive Salaries	\$10,590.00	\$ 11,520.00
Executive Expense	4,252.20	5,000.00
Executive Rent Allow.	3,600.00	3,600.00
Children's Educ. Fund	480.00	525.00
Directors' Meetings	658.96	1,000.00
Clerical Salaries	21,580.32	23,260.00
W. J. Cross Salary	1,505.64	1,600.00
Miscellaneous Salaries	597.47	650.00
Taxes on Wages	1,434.29	1,500.00
Group Ins. (Hosp.)	<u>8,869.03</u>	8,500.00
Pensions	7,505.00	9,000.00
Dues & Subscriptions (RP Found., Reporter)	3,604.10	4,000.00
Maintenance of Office	6,724.27	7,000.00
Postage	<u>3,379.17</u>	3,600.00
Publicity & Printing	11,332.02	12,000.00
Stationery & Supplies	4,862.52	5,000.00

Telephone & Telegraph	1,301.43		1,500.00	
Professional Fees	1,135.00		1,500.00	
Utilities	1,583.28		1,600.00	
Insurance	946.04		1,000.00	
Missionary Expense Chg. to General Fund	1,306.94		1,000.00	
Interest Expense	3,004.72		3,000.00	
Other Expense	1,522.86		1,600.00	
Advertising	625.91		2,000.00	
Audio Visual	279.31	102,680.48	350.00	111,305.00
Notes Payable		4,464.56		2,000.00
Sinking Fund (Bond Payments)		5,830.00		5,720.00
Payments on Equipment Contracts & Lts		1,344.00		1,344.00
Mortgage - 901 Broom		3,600.11		2,020.00
Headquarters Equipment		8,523.65		600.00
Print Shop Deficit		3,016.97		1,000.00
		<u>\$544,603.14</u>		<u>\$583,389.00</u>

### Print Shop

April 1, 1966 - March 31, 1967

#### INCOME

Episcopal Recorder and Outside Work	\$ 9,052.22	
World Presbyterian Mission Work	11,305.02	\$ 20,357.24

#### OPERATING COST

Inventory and Material in Process, 4/1/66	\$ 550.00	
Materials and Supplies Purchased	6,827.26	
Material Available for Use	\$ 7,377.26	
Less: Inventory and Material in Process, 3/31/ 67	268.67	
Material Used	\$ 7,108.59	
Director Labor	7,732.75	
Total Operating Cost		\$14,841.34

#### OVERHEAD

Administrative Salary	\$4,517.16
Non-Productive Wages	2,509.64
Rent Charge	300.00
Travel Allowance (Administrative)	300.00
Taxes on Wages	616.62
Payments to Pension Fund	350.00
Hospitalization	458.70
Children's Education Fund	385.00
Depreciation	1,080.00

Total Overhead	\$10,517.12	
Total Operating Cost		25,358.46
Net Operating Loss		(\$ 5,001.22)
Contributions Support--W. J. Cross		1,984.25
Net Deficit		\$ 3,016.97
SUBJECT TO AUDIT		
Net Deficit		(\$ 3,016.97)

**EVANGELICAL PRESBYTERIAN MISSIONS (U.S.A.) (INC.) (WESTERN AUSTRALIA)**

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS & EXPEDITURE from 1-4-66 to 31-3-67**

RECEIPTS		EXPENDITURE	
Credit Balance B/F	\$ 505.72	Wages	\$ 592.00
Donations from West Aust.	711.40	Miss M. G. Jones (Board allowances for N. Henderson & D. Dornan)	330.00
Donations from East. States	194.67	D. Dornan (Part rail fare to Sydney)	24.00
Donations from Westminster Society	288.00	Miss M. G. Jones (Reimbursement for meals to work party)	35.50
Brookton Kindergarten	252.80	Maintainance to Fiat Van.	35.17
Sutherland Presbyterian Ch.	25.00	Rates (York Property)	4.00
Ladies Guild	7.50	W. A. Land Tax	3.12
Transfer Bal. Brookton Kindergarten Account	1.77	Miss M. G. Jones (Advance re purchase of house at Brookton)	400.00
Bank Interest	6.96	Credit Balance as per Bank Statement	570.03
	<u>          </u>		<u>          </u>
	<b>\$1,993.82</b>		<b>\$1,993.82</b>

/S/ A. J. Johnston, Treasurer

NOTE: Wages paid are to Miss N. Henderson and Mr. D. Dornan.  
Miss M. G. Jones does not receive remuneration from the Board.

I have examined the receipt vouchers, cheque books and bank statements, compared them with the books of account and find them to be correct.

It was moved, seconded, and carried that Synod join in thanks to God for the first ten years of World Presbyterian Missions and seek His blessing for the future.

The Nominating Committee presented nominees for several boards and offices. There were no nominations from the floor. Balloting produced the following elections:

**WORLD PRESBYTERIAN MISSIONS**

**Class of 1970**

W. Armes, J. Brown, F. Dyrness, G. Fielding, P. Gilchrist  
R. Harris, K. Horner, and P. Stam

**TREASURER**

G. Linder

**ARCHIVIST**

R. Harris

**STATISTICIAN**

H. Meiners

**TRUSTEES OF SYNOD**

**Class of 1970**

C. Holliday, D. McIntyre, R. Titmus, R. Wildeman

**JUDICIAL COMMISSION**

**Class of 1970**

**Regular:**

J. O. Buswell, W. Wallis

**Alternate:**

T. Soltau, F. Lesch

**MINISTERIAL WELFARE AND BENEFITS**

**Class of 1970**

J. Lanz, R. Schmidt

**LAMB FUND TRUSTEES**

**Class of 1970**

G. Bragdon, J. Doak, L. Ford

**COMMITTEE ON CHAPLAINS**

**Class of 1970**

D. Fannon, E. Niemeyer, E. Noe, J. Youngs

**NOMINATING COMMITTEE**

**Class of 1968**

W. Lyons, Cal., J. Palmer, S.W., J. Perry, N.E., T. Waldecker, S.E.

**Class of 1969**

C. Anderson, So., T. Grayson, P.N.W., R. Hoyle, G.P., L. Sharp, Phila.

**Class of 1970**

E. Noe, Midw. (Chmn.), G. Soltau, R.M., R. Titmus, Pitts.,  
Delegate, Saharanpur

Upon motion, Synod gave recognition to the fortieth anniversary of the  
pastorate of Rev. Robert W. Stewart at the Bethel Reformed Presbyterian  
Church, Sparta, Illinois, to be celebrated this year.

Synod adjourned at 5:30 p.m. with prayer by Rev. Kyle Thurman.

## SEVENTH SEDERUNT, FRIDAY, 9:00 A. M.

Synod was called to order by the Moderator and led in the constituting prayer by Rev. Robert W. Stewart. Minutes of the sixth sederunt were read and approved.

The Nominating Committee presented nominees for the Magazine Committee. Upon motion, the following were elected to the Class of 1970 by white ballot: J. W. Buswell, Richard Gray, Edward T. Noe.

Dr. Marion Barnes dedicated the Covenant College Library to the Reverend Dr. T. Stanley Soltau, and unveiled a bronze plaque which reads: "T. Stanley Soltau Library. Korea Missionary Statesman, Pastor, Christian Educator, Trustee of Covenant College." The following telegrams were read: "The naming of the Soltau Library is a great occasion for the college and for all of us. We are with you in spirit. Men's Club, First Evangelical Church, Memphis." "Congratulations on the well deserved honor. How happy we all are over the T. Stanley Soltau Library. Ladies Auxiliary, First Evangelical Church, Memphis." "Thanks to Covenant College for this recognition to our beloved Pastor. Your action honors both the college and Dr. Soltau. The Session of First Evangelical Church, Memphis." Dr. Soltau responded to the presentation with brief words of wisdom.

Elder Max Brown was, upon motion, seated as Alternate Delegate from Covenant Presbyterian Church of St. Louis.

Dr. Roy Blackwood brought fraternal greetings from the Synod of the Reformed Presbyterian Church of North America, in which he stressed the importance of our working together to reach the world with the message of Jesus Christ.

Mr. George Linder presented the report of the Treasurer of General Synod. Upon motion, all three recommendations were adopted. It was moved, seconded, and carried that this Synod recommend that each church contribute 75¢ per member per year to the expenses of Synod.

### REPORT OF THE TREASURER OF GENERAL SYNOD

#### Mr. Moderator, Fathers, and Brethren:

It is with some disappointment that I bring you this report. Over the past year only 42 of 117 churches contributed in any way to the expenses of Synod. The income to Synod over the past year was almost \$1,600.00 less than the previous year. As a result we have finished this year with a debt of approximately \$1,600.00, owed mostly to our Stated Clerk.

It is indeed disappointing to have this response when commissioners from ninety-one churches attended the 144th General Synod and no negative vote was recorded to the proposed budget of Synod.

Our Constitution prohibits assessment, but I believe every church which professes membership in this Synod has a moral as well as a spiritual obligation to participate in some manner in the expenses incurred by the Synod. At least they have an obligation to state why they won't or can't contribute.

I heartily thank and congratulate those churches whose Sessions feel this responsibility and urge non-participating churches to reconsider this matter and place Synod in their budgets.

We have not exerted any pressure on the churches to let them know of their obligation. As a course of action next year I propose:

1. That the Treasurer submit a list of non-participating churches to the Moderator about June 1 to the end that the Moderator will write a letter to those churches urging them to participate.
2. That the third Sunday in September or some other Sunday be officially designated as a day in which Synod, its position, and its necessity to our system of government and its needs be placed before our congregations.
3. That the Treasurer will, through the Bulletin News Supplement or a letter, make Synod's financial requirements known to our churches as necessity arises.

I urge all pastors and elders to do more than profess this denomination, but to exercise the responsibility connected with membership.

Respectfully submitted,  
**George Linder, Treasurer**

### REFORMED PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH, EVANGELICAL SYNOD

#### Treasurer's Report for period ending May 9, 1967

**INCOME:**

Balance May 3 1966		\$1,009.67
Receipts:		5,764.57
Ministerial Welfare	\$ 415.00	
Income 144th Gen. Synod	240.35	
	198.00	
Individual Gifts		
Agency's reimbursement		
Treasurer's bond	116.78	
Agency and Church Support	4,794.44	
TOTAL funds available for report period		\$6,774.24

**EXPEDITURES:**

Expenses 144th General Synod		\$ 105.74
Commissioner's Expenses 144th Gen. Synod		651.30
Synod Honorarium for Speaker		75.00
Ministerial Welfare		460.00
Minutes, misc. printing		587.75
Synod Treasurer & Agency Treasurer's Bond		317.00
Postage and Stationery		50.00
Gift - Rev. R. Hastings		50.00
Salaries, Pensions, Social Security		4,007.50
Rev. H. Meiners	\$3,836.50	
Mrs. H. Meiners	35.00	
Soc. Security-Mrs. Meiners	16.00	

Pension-Rev. H. Meiners	120.00	
Expenses of Stated Clerk		134.52
TOTAL expenditures May 3, 1966-May 9, 1967		\$6,438.54
BALANCE Checking Account May 9, 1967		\$ 335.70

Respectfully submitted,  
**GEORGE LINDER**  
Treasurer

Miss Mary Edwards presented the report of the Women's Synodical.

**WOMEN'S SYNODICAL SOCIETY**

**Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod**

May 17, 1967, Wednesday

Covenant College, Lookout Mountain

The Women's Synodical Society met at 10:30 a.m. in the library reading room of the college for its Eighteenth annual meeting with Mrs. Robert Ramey of the host church presiding.

There were thirty-three delegates and four officers present with visitors to bring the total to seventy-three ladies. The co-hostess, Mrs. M. D. Barnes, presented a devotional message.

Business was conducted with Miss Mary R. Edwards, the retiring president in the chair. Minutes and treasurer's reports are attached. Committee reports where given were filed.

By motion made, seconded, discussed fully and passed the soon-to-be elected president was authorized to form a committee to study the whole frame work of the Women's Synodical Society, its needs and problems, and to present a written report to the next Synodical meeting. An accompanying motion requires such report to be prepared with recommendations and circulated to each of the churches of the Synod at least two months prior to the General Synod of 1968.

Election of officers, one half this year, result in the following roster:

President	Mrs. Nelson M. Kennedy
Vice-President	Mrs. Charles B. Holliday
Recording Secretary	Mrs. John W. Foster
Corresponding Secretary	Mrs. Richard L. Brinkley
Treasurer	Mrs. Donald J. MacNair
Fellowship Chairman	Mrs. Wilbur B. Wallis
National Missions Chairman	Mrs. Richard W. Gray
Foreign Missions Chairman	Mrs. Gordon H. Clark
Outlook Chairman	Mrs. Gordon D. Shaw

Following luncheon and a testimony from Mrs. F. L. Fiol the retiring Moderator, Rev. Mr. William B. Leonard, Jr., installed the newly elected officers.

The afternoon program was very informative. National Presbyterian Mis-

sions was given to us by Mrs. Richard W. Gray and World Presbyterian Missions in testimony of her work in Kenya by Miss Miriam Malkus, short-term missionary.

Respectfully submitted to the Elders,  
 Mary R. Edwards  
 President, 1965-1967

### TREASURER'S REPORT

#### RECEIPTS

May 1966 — April 1967

Balance on Hand May 1966	\$201.55
Annual Synodical Meeting Offering	57.55
Women's Fellowship Faith Evangelical Church, Tacoma, Wash.	20.00
Woodland Hills R. P. C., California	3.60
Philadelphia Presbyterial Society	10.00
Faith Presbyterian Church Sarasota, Florida	1.00
Women's Missionary Fellowship, McLean Presbyterian Church	10.00
Central Presbyterial, Alton, Ill.	5.00
Women's Guild, Westminster Church of Everett	5.00
Rocky Mountain Presbyterial	5.00
Women's Missionary Society, Evangelical Presbyterian Ch., Seattle	5.00
Total Receipts	323.70

#### DISBURSEMENTS

Mary Edwards for President's lunch	2.00
W.P.M. Postage and Paper for "CONTACTS"	32.79
Evelyn MacNair — Telephone calls for Nominating Committee	10.40
Total Disbursements	45.19
Balance on Hand May 1966	201.55
Total Receipts May 1966 - Apr. 67	122.15
Total	323.70
Total Disbursements	45.19
Balance Apr. 30, 1967	\$278.51

Mr. Robert Needham was seated as a visiting brother.

Report of the Board of Trustees of Synod was presented by Rev. Charles Holliday.

### REPORT OF BOARD OF TRUSTEES

The Board of Trustees has attempted to faithfully and conscientiously carry out its responsibilities as entrusted to it by the General Synod. We would call attention to the General Synod of the letter from our attorney, Mr. Donald A. Semisch, and also a letter from the United States Treasury Department, Internal Revenue Service. Both of these letters have been sent to all of the churches and pastors of the denomination. The Board of Trustees of Synod feels that these letters are very important and should be kept on

file. The Board would call specific attention to the first paragraph of the letter from Attorney Semisch which reads, "...If social security tax is paid in without a waiver having been filed, it will be retained by the Government after three years without benefit to the parties paying the tax. This is not a new change in the law, but it would be well if some reminder was given to each church in the denomination." Each pastor should take note of this statement.

During the year financial backing has been given by the Board of Trustees in concurrence with National Presbyterian Missions, backing a mortgage of \$70,000.00 to the Calvary Presbyterian Church, King of Prussia, Pennsylvania.

**RECOMMENDATIONS:**

1. That investment policy be changed to include stocks listed as A or B in Standard and Poor (see 1961 Minutes, page 19)
2. That Synod prepare a complete history of the denomination. This is important for future legal matters and for general information).
3. That due to a prior commitment in the former Reformed Presbyterian Church in North America Synod authorize the Trustees to loan Calvary Reformed Presbyterian Church, Warminster, up to \$15,000.00 on a second mortgage at six percent interest with a collateral judgment note for same amount on an amortized basis to be set by the Trustees.
4. That the request from Third Reformed Presbyterian Church, Philadelphia, be granted for \$10,000.00 at six percent interest for fifteen years with a second mortgage to be placed on the church building.

Respectfully submitted,  
C. B. Holliday  
Secretary

Board of Trustees  
Reformed Presbyterian Church,  
Evangelical Synod  
Quarryville, Pennsylvania  
Gentlemen:

We have examined the Statement of Condition of the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod, as of March 31, 1967, and the related Statement of Income for the year then ended. Our examination was made in accordance with generally accepted auditing standards and accordingly included such tests of the accounting records and such other auditing procedures as we considered necessary in the circumstances.

In our opinion, the accompanying Statement of Condition and the related Statement of Income present fairly the financial position of the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod, as of March 31, 1967, and the results of its operations, on a cash basis, for the year then ended, in accordance with generally accepted accounting principles applied on a basis consistent with that of the preceding year.

Respectfully submitted,  
MILLER, MILLER & CO.  
Certified Public Accountants

## NOTES TO FINANCIAL STATEMENTS

- (1) The Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod, is contingently liable for about \$15,000, as conditional endorser on a bank loan to the First Reformed Presbyterian Church of Indianapolis, Indiana. Three hundred and sixty-six (366) shares of American Telephone and Telegraph Company stock have been pledged as collateral for this loan.
- (2) The Capital Fund Balances shown in Exhibit II are held by the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod, in the nature of endowment or trust funds. The principal amounts of these funds may not, therefore, be used by the Synod.
- (3) All current income attributable to the Capital Funds shown in Exhibit II has been distributed. In addition, \$132 has been distributed to Christian Training, Inc., as earned income on the Special Cedarville College Fund, which represents undistributed income from a prior year.
- (4) The Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod, is receiving income from investments of the John Buchanan Trust. Income for the year ended March 31, 1967 amounted to \$2,845, as compared to \$2,753, for the year ended March 31, 1966.
- (5) The Lamb Fund was created by a gift under the will of the late Francis Lamb. The Theological Seminary Fund was created by a gift under the will of the late William Gibson. Both these provide that the principal amounts are to remain intact. The Lamb Fund principal amount is to remain in the name of the testator. The current income from these funds may be used as indicated in the respective wills. Since the principal amounts in the Lamb Fund and the Theological Seminary Fund are to remain intact, it would be advisable to separate these funds, However, because of the absence of certain key financial information, the separate amounts in the Lamb Fund and Theological Seminary Fund could not be ascertained as of March 31, 1967.

### STATEMENT OF CONDITION

### EXHIBIT I

MARCH 31, 1967

#### ASSETS

#### CURRENT ASSETS

##### Cash in Banks

Lancaster County Farmers National Bank	
Checking Account	\$ 2,474
Philadelphia Savings Fund Society (PSFS)	
Savings Account	14,947
	-----
Roosevelt Savings Bank, New York	
No. 1 Savings Account	5
Roosevelt Savings Bank, New York	
No. 2 Savings Account	18,103
Waterville Savings Bank, Maine	
Savings Account	5,601

York Bank and Trust Company Certificate of Deposit	15,000	
<b>TOTAL CURRENT ASSETS</b>		<b>\$ 56,130</b>
<b>INVESTMENTS (AT COST)</b>		
Mortgages Receivable( Schedule A)	\$ 60,466	
Notes Receivable (Schedule B)	39,425	
Stocks and Bonds (Schedule C) (Market Value \$88,221)	85,148	
<b>TOTAL INVESTMENTS</b>		<b>185,039</b>
<b>TOTAL ASSETS</b>		<b>\$ 241,169</b>

### LIABILITIES AND EQUITY

<b>LIABILITIES</b>		
Payable for work in Southwest United States		\$ 5,601
<b>EQUITY</b>		
Capital Funds (Exhibit II)		235,568
<b>TOTAL LIABILITIES AND EQUITY</b>		<b>\$ 241,169</b>

The "Notes to Financial Statements" are an integral part of this report.

### CAPITAL FUNDS

#### FOR THE YEAR ENDED MARCH 31, 1967

	Board of Home Missions	World Presbyterian Missions	National Presbyterian Missions
<b>BALANCE - APRIL 1, 1966</b>	\$11,151	\$66,864	\$32,791
<b>Add:</b>			
Net Income for the Year (Exhibit III)	533	5,378	1,363
Capital Contributed	1,568		
<b>Deduct:</b>			
Distribution of Net Income	533	5,378	1,363
<b>BALANCE - MARCH 31, 1967</b>	<b>\$12,719</b>	<b>\$66,864</b>	<b>\$32,971</b>

#### EXHIBIT II

Lamb and Theological Seminary	Christian Training, Inc.		Total
	Cedarville	Robert Young Bequest	
4,696	124	297	12,391
\$113,000	\$3,026	\$7,300	\$234,132
\$117,696	\$3,150	\$7,597	\$248,091
4,696	256	297	1,568
\$113,000	\$2,894	\$7,300	\$235,568

**STATEMENT OF INCOME**

**CASH BASIS**

**EXHIBIT III**

**FOR THE YEAR ENDED MARCH 31, 1967**

**INCOME**

**Investment Income:**

Mortgages and Notes	\$ 5,104
Dividends and Interest from Stocks and Bonds	3,856
Interest on Savings Accounts	1,645
Interest on John Buchanan Trust Fund	2,845

**TOTAL INCOME** \$13,450

**EXPENSES**

Legal Retainer	\$ 300
Fidelity Insurance	108
Auditing Fee	275
Mortgage Collection Commissions	109
Travel and Board Meeting Expenses	160
Telephone	88
Stationery and Postage	19

**TOTAL EXPENSES** \$ 1,059

**NET INCOME FOR THE YEAR** \$12,391

**SCHEDULE A**

**MORTGAGES RECEIVABLE**

**MARCH 31, 1967**

<b>Mortgagor</b>	<b>Interest Rate</b>	<b>Location of Property</b>	<b>Balance 3/31/67</b>
First Reformed Presbyterian Church	3%	Pittsburgh, Penna.	\$20,610
Reformed Presbyterian Church of Duaneburg:		Duaneburg, N. Y.	
First Mortgage - Manse	2%		1,541
Second Mortgage - Manse	2%		1,605
Second Mortgage - Church	3%		4,893
William and May Booth	6%	Philadelphia, Penna.	826
Charles J. and Isabel Scavetti	5%	Philadelphia, Penna.	2,637
William F. and Elizabeth M. Thompson	5%	Philadelphia, Penna.	1,787
Michael F. and Eleanor Panunto	6%	Philadelphia, Penna.	2,804
Daniel J. and Anne W. Miller	6%	Philadelphia, Penna.	2,939
William and Lora Hall	6%	Philadelphia, Penna.	2,291
Martin A. and Ottilla A. Dunlavey	6%	Philadelphia, Penna.	1,481
James S. and Helen M. Young	6%	Philadelphia, Penna.	264
Alexander and Daisy Davis	6%	Philadelphia, Penna.	3,286
Rev. William P. and Mildred W. Green	5%	Darlington, Penna.	1,607
Robert G. and Olga Esterly	5%	Philadelphia, Penna.	5,884
John J. and Leona B. Merrigan	6%	Philadelphia, Penna.	1,703
William L. and Anna M. Loh	6%	Philadelphia, Penna.	1,030
Stewart F. Becker	6%	Philadelphia, Penna.	3,728
<b>TOTAL MORTGAGES RECEIVABLE</b>			<u>\$60,466</u>

**SCHEDULE B**

**NOTES RECEIVABLE**

**MARCH 31, 1967**

Maker	Rate Interest	March 31, 1967 Balance
Beechwood Community Reformed Presbyterian Church, Havertown, Pennsylvania	5%	\$ 3,991
Calvary Reformed Presbyterian Church King of Prussia, Pennsylvania	5%	10,000
First Reformed Presbyterian Church Indianapolis, Indiana	5%	10,000
Lansdale Reformed Presbyterian Church Lansdale, Pennsylvania:		
Church	3%	5,527
Manse	5%	2,692
Reformed Presbyterian Church of Manchester Manchester, Connecticut	5%	7,215
TOTAL NOTES RECEIVABLE		<u>\$39,425</u>

**STOCKS AND BONDS**

**SCHEDULE C**

**MARCH 31, 1967**

No. of Shares or Par Value	Description	Cost	Unit Market Price	Total Market Value
366	American Telephone and Telegraph Co.*	25,414	60	\$21,960
130	Associated Dry Goods Corporation	5,274	57	7,410
\$7,000	Bethany Reformed Presbyterian Church-6%	7,000	100	7,000
500	Chase General Corporation	25	.80	40
42	Cincinnati Gas and Electric	1,118	27 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>8</sub>	1,150
200	Detroit and Canada Tunnel Corporation	3,100	19 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>	3,900
437	First Pennsylvania Banking & Trust Co.	13,984	33 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>4</sub>	14,530
175	Griess-Pfleger Tanning Company	1,750	16	2,800
167	Keystone Custodian Fund (Series B-4)	1,834	10.19	1,702
200	National City Lines	5,050	36 <sup>5</sup> / <sub>8</sub>	7,325
24	Niagara-Mohowk Power Corporation	602	21 <sup>7</sup> / <sub>8</sub>	525
100	Penn Square Mutual Fund	1,747	18.14	1,814
24	Proctor and Gamble Company	2,031	84 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>8</sub>	2,019
230	Puritan Fund, Inc.	2,222	11.05	2,541
189.730	Putnam Income Fund, Inc.	1,845	9.36	1,776
69	Putnam Investors Fund, Inc.	523	7.80	538
114	James Talcott, Inc.	2,594	16 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub>	1,910
\$8,000	U.S. Treasury Bonds, 2 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub> % Due 12/15/67-72	6,979	91 15/16	7,355

\* Pledged as collateral for loan. See comment No. 1, "Notes to Financial Statements."

## STOCKS AND BONDS

### SCHEDULE C (CONTINUED)

MARCH 31, 1967

No. of Shares or Par Value	Description	Cost	Unit Market Price	Total Market Value
107	Wellington Fund	1,588	13.85	1,482
48	Westgate - California Corporation	468	9¼	444
		\$85,148		<u>\$88,221</u>
	<b>UNREALIZED GAIN</b>	3,073		
		\$88,221		

The Vice Moderator took the chair. All four recommendations of the Board of Trustees were adopted.

Synod recessed at 10:50; reconvened at 11:10 with prayer by Rev. Carl T. Grayson, the Moderator presiding.

Rev. George Bragdon presented the report of the Committee on Chaplains. Chaplain Norman J. McConnell, Lt. Col., USAF, addressed Synod concerning the ministry to our men in the armed forces. Chaplain George Ackley, Capt, spoke about the opportunity for ministry in the Civil Air Patrol. Mr. Rudolph Schmidt led Synod in prayer for our chaplains and for our men in Vietnam.

### REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON CHAPLAINS

Fathers and Brethren:

At the present time the men of our denomination who are serving the Lord Jesus Christ, our Church and their country as chaplains in the armed services are as follows:

#### Army of the United States:

Chaplain Robert H. Ackley, (Captain)  
Chaplain Howard T. Cross (Lt. Col.), Heidelberg, Germany  
Chaplain John M. MacGregor (Lt. Col.), Heidelberg, Germany  
Chaplain James S. Martin (Major), Viet Nam  
Chaplain David P. Peterson (Captain), Viet Nam

#### United States Navy

Chaplain Robert A. Bonner (Captain), Treasure Island, California  
Chaplain Robert H. Fiol (Lt. J. G.), Davisville, R. I.  
Chaplain Arthur E. Hegeman, Jr. (Lt.)  
Chaplain Thomas E. Sidebotham, (Lt), Newport, R. I.

#### United States Air Force

Chaplain J. Norman McConnell (Lt. Col.)  
Chaplain Laurence H. Withington (Major), Travis AFB, California

#### Reserve

L. L. Donaldson (Navy)

W. B. Leonard (Navy)  
R. G. Rayburn (Army)  
D. Slenker (Navy)

**Civil Air Patrol**

G. H. Ackley  
D. Fannon  
L. Fritz  
W. H. Mare  
J. Palmer

**Retired**

John B. Youngs (Lt. Col.) (Field Director, American Red Cross, Viet Nam)

**Students endorsed to the Chaplaincy while in Seminary**

J. David Winscott (Westminster Seminary) (Army)  
James Singleton (Covenant Seminary) (Army)

Dr. Robert G. Rayburn is at this time representing the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod, in Viet Nam and the Far East.

The office of the Chief of Chaplains has asked our denomination to supply a minimum of five new chaplains each year, a quota which we have not been able to fill.

For those contemplating serving in the chaplaincy, the necessary forms, instructions and opportunity information may be obtained from the Committee. Please note the form which must be followed carefully in the endorsement of a candidate by the denomination.

Quoting in part from two of our chaplains, they write:

"These past few days have certainly opened my eyes to the staggering need in the men's hearts. If I weren't a firm believer in the first point of Calvinism before, I surely am now! In this past week I have come up against everything in the book, plus a few more I think . . . Our battalion is scheduled for commissioning the tenth of June and then deployment will be around the end of year.

"My prayers are with you during this week."

Sincerely,  
(signed) Bob (Fiol)

"...As I write this, three of my ships are crossing the Atlantic, heading to the Mediterranean. The past weeks have been busy preparing them for deployment with problems related to the lengthy separation from loved ones.

"I look forward to ministering on USS STICKELL (DD888) and USS FARRAGUT (LDG 6) the latter being homeported in Mayport, Florida.

"Please convey to the Synod my regret that I am not able to be there to present the challenge of this ministry. We have missed the fellowship with men of like faith, but recently have enjoyed having Chaplain Bob Fiol in the area.

"Encourage the pastors to prepare their youth for the military. I recently heard about an R. P. lad who has been homeported here in Newport for two

years. If his pastor had only let me know, I could have contacted him. We often have evangelical contacts in other areas and can help the new men to find Christian fellowship.

"I fear that some pastors bid their servicemen "good-bye" with little preparation to meet the new world of lonesomeness and license. The result is spiritual deformity when it could rather be a challenging mission opportunity. The key factor seems to be Christian fellowship. It is so important to Christian living in the service and this is one area that a pastor can be of help. Do we teach our youth HOW to find others of like faith?

Sincerely in Christ,  
(signed) Tom Sidebotham

At least one of our churches has acted upon its sense of responsibility for the chaplains of our denomination and has set aside a special day of prayer for them. Materials for a special service or day are available from your committee.

Correspondence with your chaplains is encouraged. They know the loneliness and separation from loved ones, discouragement and temptations just as others serving overseas in the armed forces. Let them know that you and your people are praying for them and their service for the King of Kings.

Respectfully submitted,  
COMMITTEE ON CHAPLAINS  
William B. Leonard, Jr.  
Chairman  
George R. Bragdon  
Vice-Chairman

Dr. R. Laird Harris reported for the Radio Committee as follows: because the Radio Committee has not functioned in any definite manner, the chairman respectfully requests that its report be omitted from the docket.

The report of the Judicial Commission was presented by Rev. Kenneth Horner. Upon motion, the recommendation was approved and adopted.

### **JUDICIAL COMMISSION**

The Judicial Commission met on May 18, 1967 at 1:50 p.m. at Synod. Present were Horner, chairman, J. O. Buswell, Jr., Mahlow, T. S. Soltau, R. Brown, H. C. Harris, R. L. Harris. Rev. Donald Wilson sat with the Commission. The matter before the Commission was the dual membership of Rev. Don Wilson and Dr. John Werner who are members of local churches of the Christian Reformed Church so as to satisfy requirements for their teaching positions and are also members of Midwestern Presbytery.

On motion it was agreed that the principles set forth in the letter of Dr. Buswell to Mr. Donald Wilson or Mar. 28, 1964 which was reported to the Synod of 1964 be reaffirmed. It is agreed that it is not normal for a man to be a communicant member of the local congregation of a different de-

nomination and a member of one of our presbyteries at the same time. Still, precedents are found for this and in individual cases it may be allowed when there is no significant conflict in doctrine or practice between the two jurisdictions. Foreign missionaries are often in similar situations.

We judge that these cases of Rev. Donald Wilson and also Dr. John Werner do not involve conflicts of principle and may be allowed for their special situations.

(Sec'y, pro-tem) R. Laird Harris

The Bills and Overtures Committee presented its report.

### **BILLS AND OVERTURES COMMITTEE REPORT**

Overtures have been sent in to the Stated Clerk and others have been referred by Synod to this committee. Our recommendations are as follows:

**Overture 1A** (from Great Plains Presbytery): Great Plains Presbytery overtures the 145th General Synod: That the meetings of Synod be held Tuesday through Friday of the same week in order to get a greater degree of Elder participation in the meetings of Synod.

**Overture 3:** (a communication from a church, forwarded through the Clerk of Midwestern Presbytery, but not as an overture from Presbytery): The Session of Westminster Presbyterian Church of Elgin, Illinois wishes to request that the Midwestern Presbytery overture Synod to change the dates of Synod meetings to a time during school vacation so as to enable more Elders to attend Synod meetings.

**Recommendation 2** of the Administrative Committee report (see entire report above): That Synod 1968 and all following Synods convene regularly at 9:00 a.m. on Friday of the second full week in May and continue through the following Wednesday; Synod to meet every other year at Covenant College, with the following order to be adopted for Synod 1968 and following Synods.

This Committee recommends, in response to these three, that Synod convene regularly the second full week in May, Tuesday through Friday.

**Overture 1B** (from Southern Presbytery): Southern Presbytery respectfully overtures the 145th Synod of the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod, to endeavor to hold the 1968 Synod at the same time and place as the 1968 General Assembly of the Orthodox Presbyterian Church for purposes of creating fellowship between presbyters of the two bodies and for exploring ways of resolving existing difficulties now separating them.

**Overture 1C** (from Great Plains Presbytery): The Great Plains Presbytery overtures Synod that the date of the Synod for 1968 be June 4-7, Tuesday through Friday, to accommodate the farm schedule of pastors and elders in our rural churches.

**Recommendation 8** of the Administrative Committee report that in 1968 the 146th General Synod of the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evan-

gelical Synod, meet at the same time and place as the Orthodox Presbyterian Church General Assembly.

This Committee recommends these three be referred to the Fraternal Relations Committee.

---

Overture 2 (from Midwestern Presbytery): Midwestern Presbytery respectfully overtures the 145th General Synod to reconsider the question of dual denominational membership.

This Committee recommends that this be referred to the Judicial Commission.

---

Overture 4 (from Great Plains Presbytery): The Great Plains Presbytery overtures Synod to make a study in depth, and issue a statement on the Decrees of God in relationship to sin, in order to clarify our position as a denomination and preclude a possible source of future discord in view of possible union with other Reformed and Presbyterian bodies.

This Committee states that our position on the decrees of God and sin is clearly indicated in our Confession of Faith, Chapter 3, paragraphs 1, 2, 3, 6, and 7.

---

Overture 5 (from Southern Presbytery): Southern Presbytery overtures the 145th Synod to clarify our interpretation of the **Confession of Faith**, Chapter XXI, paragraph 5, which reads "singing of psalms with grace in the heart" so as not to be construed to imply the exclusive use of psalms in worship, but that public worship may include non-psalmodic hymns and spiritual songs—accompanied or unaccompanied by musical instruments—which glorify God and are approved by the local church.

This Committee states that while Chapter XXI, paragraph 5 of the **Confession of Faith** lists elements of worship which are parts of the "ordinary religious worship of God," it does not necessarily imply that these are the only parts of such worship. Singing of non-psalmodic hymns and songs which glorify God are therefore deemed proper.

---

Overture 6 (from Southern Presbytery): Southern Presbytery respectfully overtures the 145th Synod to make clear that the practice of closed communion is not incumbent upon any of our churches.

This Committee states that there is nothing in our standards which makes closed communion incumbent upon any of our churches.

Overture 7 (from Southern Presbytery): Southern Presbytery respectfully overtures the 145th Synod as follows: Whereas the "Report on Racial Questions" adopted by the General Synod of 1966, in its section on the subject of inter-marriage, declared that "We find no explicit Scriptural principle against inter-cultural marriage of believers" and then suggested that the wisdom of experience

furnishes cause for hesitation and "We recognize that there may be further causes," and further declared that "We are aware that our findings are open to revision on the basis of further study," and

Whereas the Committee and Synod heartily invited the comments and suggestions of our members and friends who might study this Report, Therefore, be it resolved that we, the Synod of the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod, declare that upon a year's further reflection and consideration while we still find no definite Scriptural basis for opposing marriage between believers of different racial background, we feel that the experience of many, if not the great majority, of interracial marriages has proved that the children born of such unions are great sufferers from prejudice and isolation.

Because young people in our churches are increasingly confronted by this question and because fear of inter-racial marriage evidently lies at the heart of segregation in American churches, we desire to make it perfectly clear that in our view the Bible does not disallow the marriage of two believers in accordance with their personal preference. At the same time we recognize in all wisdom the danger of inter-racial marriage in a prejudiced society, and, in counselling young people in regard to such marriages, we urge them to consider seriously that any children of such a union may be regarded as belonging to the minority group or may be ostracized by both groups. Nevertheless, we believe, that in the sight of God the one matter of prevailing importance is that a believer marry only another believer, so that they may be heirs together of the grace of life and help meets for one another, the wife submitting herself to her husband as unto the Lord and the husband loving his wife even as Christ also loved the Church and gave Himself for it.

We recommend that this resolution be added to the Report adopted by Synod in 1966 in any subsequent editions and distributions.

This Committee recommends that paragraph four, beginning "Because young people in our churches, etc." and ending "and gave Himself for it." be inserted at the end of the paragraph dealing with inter-racial marriages in the original Synod Report on Racial Questions (Minutes of the 144th General Synod, p. 53, top of column 2,) and that it be included in any subsequent printings of this Report.

Overture 8A (from Northeast Presbytery): The Northeast Presbytery respectfully overtures the 145th Synod for a clarification of the Form of Government, Chapter III, Section 5 on the calling of Pro-nata meetings. The question for clarification is between the

following statements: "Pro-re-nata meetings of the Presbytery may be called by two ministers, two elders not from the same church, and the moderator or stated clerk." "Pro-re-nata meetings shall be held at the request of one-third of the ministers and an equal number of the elders therein, the elders not all being members of one particular church."

This Committee recommends this be referred to the Form of Government committee.

**Overture 8B** (from Presbytery of the Pacific Northwest): That the Form of Government, Chapter V, Section B, page 38 be amended as follows: After the words "before the Presbytery" insert the words "or committee appointed for that purpose" and the words, "or committee" be inserted after the word "Presbytery" on lines 2 and 4 of the paragraph so that the paragraph will read: "When the recommendations are before the Presbytery, **or a committee appointed for that purpose**, the candidate being present, the Presbytery, **or committee** shall examine . . . (3) The Presbytery **or committee** may well also inquire as to the candidate's reasons for applying to a Presbytery of this denomination."

**Overture 8C** (from Presbytery of the Pacific Northwest): That in the Form of Government Chapter V, Section B, page 38, the words "if possible" be inserted after the word "present."

This Committee states that these matters have been dealt with in the Form of Government Committee report items F1 and F2.

**Overture 8D** (from Northeast Presbytery): The Northeast Presbytery respectfully overtures the 145th General Synod to clarify the procedure intended in the processing of the call of a pastor from a Presbytery other than the one to which the calling church belongs. This request is made inasmuch as the words of the Form of Government, Chapter V, Section B,7, paragraph e, do not seem to require approval and transmission of the call from the Presbytery to which the called minister belongs before the latter Presbytery can present the call to the Pastor-elect as has been the practice in the past.

This Committee notes that this matter has also been included in the report of the Form of Government Committee.

**Overture 9** (an invitation from the Lord's Day Alliance): In reply to the invitation from the Executive Director, Marion G. Bradwell, and the Executive Committee of the Lord's Day Alliance that our Synod nominate one of its members to the Board of Managers of the Lord's Day Alliance, we recommend that Synod thank the Committee for its invitation, and that we express our sympathy with their aim to promote the proper observance of the Lord's Day; but that no action be taken at this time con-

cerning the appointment of one of our members to the Board of Managers of the Lord's Day Alliance

Overture 10: an overture requesting guidelines for the records of Presbytery Clerks, and their recording of correspondence. This Committee recommends that this overture be placed in the hands of the Administrative Committee for action.

Overture 11: we recommend the continuance of the practice of engaging a speaker on Christian Education for succeeding Synods, as provided by Christian Training, Inc., in cooperation with the Administrative Committee.

Overture 12: (a request from the Lookout Mountain church through Southern Presbytery): The First Reformed Presbyterian Church of Lookout Mountain respectfully requests Synod for permission to apprise members of Synod of the church's peculiar situation of having to provide a large sanctuary to accomodate Covenant College's students, while the actual church membership is small.

This Committee recommends that Synod approve this request. Rev. Thomas Jones will present the circumstances and plans of the church for meeting this need.

#### **Actions on Bills and Overtures Committee Recommendations:**

Overtures 1A, 3, and Recommendation 2 of Administrative Committee report — It was moved, seconded, and carried to divide the motion. It was moved, seconded, and carried to adopt the Committee's recommendation that Synod meet Tuesday through Friday. It was moved, seconded, and carried to adopt the Committee's recommendation that Synod meet the second full week in May.

Overtures 1B, 1C, and Recommendation 8 of Administrative Committee report — The Committee's recommendation was adopted.

Overture 2 — The Committee's recommendation was adopted.

Overture 4 — The Committee's recommendation was adopted.

Overture 5 — The Committee's recommendation was adopted.

Overture 6 — The Committee's recommendation was adopted.

Overture 7 — It was moved and seconded that the Committee's recommendation be adopted. The motion was lost. It was moved, seconded, and carried that this be placed in the hands of a committee for revision.

Overtures 8A, 8B, 8C, and 8D — The Committee's recommendations were adopted.

Overture 9 — The Committee's recommendation was adopted.

Overture 10 — The Committee's recommendation was adopted.

Overture 11 — The Committee's recommendation was adopted.

Overture 12 — The Committee's recommendation was adopted.

Mr. George Linder presented the report of the Committee on Ministerial Aids and Benefits. It was moved, seconded, and carried that Christian Training, Inc., consider preparing the pamphlet that is recommended. It was moved, seconded, and carried that Synod recommend that churches contribute 25c per member per year for emergency assistance to our ministers, missionaries, and other denominational personnel who may be confronted with emergencies.

## **REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON MINISTERIAL WELFARE AND BENEFITS**

Fathers and Brethren:

During the period from May 3, 1966, to May 9, 1967, your committee received \$415.00 specifically designated for ministerial welfare and disbursed \$360.00 to a specifically designated need.

At the 144th Synod the deacons of our various churches were requested to consider contributing to the Synod Welfare Fund in an effort to build up the fund to meet any demands upon it. Only one church took up this challenge. Their Deacon Board has designated a fixed sum monthly to this fund. We are indeed fortunate that no requests for assistance were received this year.

Our insurance plan has somewhat reduced such requests. Dr. Dryness will report on this separately.

At the 144th Synod your committee was requested to look into and recommend to our churches a program of remuneration for pastors of our denomination. In an effort to do this we released a questionnaire to 117 churches. We received responses from 72 of these churches and although not entirely accurate, we believe that we have sufficient data on hand to make some recommendations.

Before we do it might be well to bring some facts before you:

1. The starting salary used by most large companies for a man with a basic degree is approximately \$6,500 and may vary to \$7,500.00.
2. The median for salaried professionals is approximately \$11,500.00 per annum.
3. The median for the clergy in fifteen Protestant denominations for clergymen having seminary training is approximately \$6,500.00 per annum, including approximately \$1,500.00 toward manse or the equivalent.
4. The poverty level in the United States is considered to be approximately \$4,000.00 or below for a family.

In our denomination from 71 churches, having a total membership of 7,813 members with a total annual income of \$1,436,674.00 we were able to determine the following.

1. Twelve churches were paying their pastors less than the level designated by the department of labor as a poverty level.
2. There appears to be no apparent difference in compensation for ministers having Doctorate or Master degree or for periods of service. As a matter of fact recent seminary graduates seemed to be compensated better than many of our ministers with long periods of service. The average

- service of the seventy-one men used in the survey was 11.3 years.
3. Seven churches supplied neither manse or manse allowance.
  4. The median salary including manse was \$6,254.00.
  5. The yearly salaries amounted to approximately twenty-five percent of the income of the churches reporting.
  6. Sixteen churches provided no auto allowance and twenty-four provided inadequate auto allowance.
  7. Twelve churches did not reimburse their clergy in any way for travel.
  8. Nineteen churches did not provide their pastor with the church pension program.
  9. Fifty churches did not provide their clergy with hospitalization insurance.
  10. Only four churches provided a life insurance benefit for the minister and his family.

In view of the lack of a consistent program or knowledge of what should be considered by a Session and congregation in compensation of a teaching elder, we would recommend that a pamphlet be prepared for distribution to the churches outlining:

1. The frank relationship which should exist between pastor and session.
2. The essentials of considerations for compensation.
3. A minimal compensation plan which will permit overall salary and benefits of at least \$6,500.00, including manse allowance; not including car expense.
4. Some of the fallacies regarding ministers which are too commonly entertained by laymen.
5. Fringe benefits essential to the ministry.

We further recommend that churches contribute twenty-five cents per member per year for emergency assistance to our ministers, missionaries, and other denominational personnel who may be confronted with emergencies.

Respectfully submitted  
George Linder, Chairman

The Vice Moderator took the chair Rev. Dr. Franklin Dyrness presented the report of the Health and Welfare Committee.

### HEALTH and WELFARE COMMITTEE

Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod

Franklin S. Dyrness, Treasurer

Charles L. Eckardt, Assistant Treasurer

Balance Sheet - March 31, 1967

### ASSETS

CASH

Farmers National Bank of Quarryville, Penna.	169.33
Roosevelt Savings Bank, New York	1,278.26

1,447.59

## LIABILITIES

Hospitalization payments received in advance 1,211.68

## EQUITY

Service Charges remaining after expenses 235.91  
1,447.59

## INCOME STATEMENT

June 8, 1966 to March 31, 1967

Hospitalization payments	12,014.29	
Life Insurance payments	320.84	
Service charges	309.00	
Interest on Savings account	28.26	
		12,672.39

### DISBURSEMENTS:

Inter-County Hospitalization Plan, Inc.	10,796.56	
Presbyterian Ministers' Fund	320.89	
Refund of Hospitalization payments at death of subscriber	5.85	
		11,224.80

CASH BALANCE, March 31, 1967 1,447.59  
Number of subscribers, not including dependents - 123

The Moderator then resumed the chair and announced the appointment of the following committees: Committee to Review Racial Questions: Rev. Will Barker (chm.), Rev. Thomas Jones, Rev. T. Stanley Soltau, Dr. Marion Barnes, Rev. Charles Anderson. Committee to Revise Standing Rules of Synod: Dr. J. Oliver Buswell, Jr. (Chm.), Dr. R. Laird Harris, Rev. Robert Hastings, Rev. Harry Meiners, Rev. Paul Gilchrist.

Synod recessed at 12:30 p.m. with prayer by Rev. Robert Hamilton.

### **Eighth Sederunt, Friday, 1:45 p.m.**

The Moderator called the Synod to order and asked Rev. Carl A. Stewart to lead in the constituting prayer. Minutes of the seventh sederunt were read, corrected, and approved as corrected.

The **Committee on Presbytery Records** reported.

The minutes of the California Presbytery and the Great Plains Presbytery were not submitted and were not examined.

The following minutes were examined and approved with any exceptions noted: Central-Midwestern Presbytery: Central — no signature of Moderator or Clerk for minutes on pages 153 and 162. No signature of Moderator pro tem on page 163. Midwestern — No signatures on any of the Minutes: pages 41, 49, 54.

Northeast Presbytery: The signature of the Moderator is missing from the minutes on page 190. The substance of the documents is not given or mention made of their having been placed on file.

Pacific Northwest Presbytery: We question the procedure of going into a committee of the whole for the examination of a candidate. If allowed, the adoption of the report of the committee of the whole should include the report. A blank page (117) is not crossed out and initialed. There is an inconsistency in recording the names of those moving and seconding motions. The minutes ought to contain the essence of documents referred to.

Rocky Mountain Presbytery: No signature of the Moderator on page 164.

Philadelphia Presbytery: The calls for pro renata meetings do not appear in the minutes, nor is there any docket, proposed or amended, presented in the minutes.

An informal action recorded as taken at a pro renata meeting not provided for in the call for that meeting is not reported as having in fact been ratified at a later meeting, though at least one meeting's minutes following are approved. (P. 182).

A possible exception to the Form of Government is referred to without being defined, nor is it indicated that Presbytery did or did not act in regard to the exception. The substance of communications or documents are not indicated.

Pittsburgh Presbytery: Communications are referred to without any substance of their content mentioned. The Treasurer's report is given (p. 48) but no substance of the report is presented in the minutes. A minister is apparently dismissed to another presbytery but there is no action recorded as taken by presbytery to dismiss him (p. 100). On page 92 a motion is presented with no second, no further action indicated. On page 94 an elder is referred to as a corresponding delegate, while it would seem that he should either be a corresponding member, or a delegate, or an alternate.

Southeast Presbytery: The signature of the Moderator is missing on page 234 and that of the Clerk pro tem on page 235. A discrepancy in dates occurs between the minutes of the pro re nata meeting as they are recorded in the book and as they are referred to in the approving action of presbytery (p. 235).

Southwest Presbytery: These minutes are approved for two years and should be commended as much improved with the following exceptions noted. Reference is made to the approval of the minutes of a pro renata meeting without any indication of time or place of that meeting. The minutes of that meeting and the call are not recorded. The docket for meetings does not appear in the minutes. The signature of the Moderator is missing. The churches that elders represent are not always indicated in the roll.

Southern Presbytery: It is not mentioned that documents are filed nor is the substance given.

- Recommendations:
1. Reports and communications should normally have their substance mentioned in the minutes.
  2. Clerks should be encouraged to check for and correct

typographical errors.

Minutes of Great Plains Presbytery arrived by mail too late to be considered by the committee and have not been examined. We commend the Clerk for his diligence in seeking to have them examined.

Respectfully submitted,  
Willard O. Armes, Chairman

It was moved, seconded, and carried that the presbytery minutes be approved, with exceptions noted, and that the recommendations be adopted.

Dr. R. Laird Harris, Archivist, reported that our churches' archives are at Covenant Theological Seminary and requested that significant items of historical interest be sent to him. He stated that documents can be microfilmed and then returned to the owner,

Mr. Robert Titmus presented the report of the

### **Auditing Committee**

The Auditing Committee reports that the financial records of the Treasurer of Synod have been audited and found to be in order.

The committee reports that the financial report of the Board of Home Missions for the year 1966-1967 was audited by Bernard Whaley, an auditor in Duaneburg, New York, and found accurate and reflects the activity of the Board for the year ending March 31, 1967.

The committee reports that the financial report of Christian Training, Inc., including other operations of the Department of Publications (Evangelical Book Store) for the year March 1, 1966 to February 28, 1967 was audited by C. O. Dehner and F. M. Rundle and found to be correct.

The Memorial Service was conducted by the Vice Moderator, who read from Psalm 116 the glorious words: "Precious in the sight of the Lord is the death of his saints" and I Thessalonians 4:13 ff. The following memorials were read, following which Synod was led in prayer by Rev. Homer Emerson.

### **MEMORIAL**

#### **Marvin Woodworth, Elder**

Marvin Woodworth was called into the presence of his Lord on December 3, 1966, in his sleep. He was a business man of long standing in Minco, Oklahoma, having become a partner with his father in the Kirk Woodworth Hardware in 1912. During World War I he served in Europe with Company F, 11th Engineers of the 36th Division, and resumed his business partnership on his return in 1919 until 1932, when his father passed away and his brother, Alex Woodworth, also an elder at the First Presbyterian Church, became his partner.

Marvin helped in the founding of the First Presbyterian Church, a Southern Presbyterian Church, until 1962, and served faithfully in its ministry as Elder and Clerk of Session, until the Lord took him. He and his brother established the Woodworth Scholarship Fund at Covenant College. Keenly interested in missionaries, Marvin, and his wife, Vermalois, have a "prophet's chamber" in their home and have entertained scores of missionaries, and Christian workers in addition to their liberal giving.

An open Bible was placed on the casket with II Timothy 4:6-8 marked in

red. The words well summarized this saint of God's past, present and future walk with his Lord. With over five hundred attending the service, it was clearly demonstrated again that people respect the firm and positive stand of a born-again believer.

II Timothy 4:6-8: "For I am ready to be offered, and the time of my departure is at hand. I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course. I have kept the faith: Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day; and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing."

#### **MARTIN P. WILSON**

Mr. Martin P. Wilson, senior elder in the Bethel Reformed Presbyterian Church of Sparta, Illinois was called to be with the Lord on October 16, 1966, at the age of 86.

He was one who ever manifested an active interest in the church of which he was a member. His interest in missions was ever in evidence, especially in India where he supported a boy at Bhogpur from 1961 until the time of his death.

The Session of the church keenly feels the loss of Mr. Wilson as a wise counselor, and as an earnest and patient laborer for the peace and prosperity of the church.

We are aware that in his home going he has been the one who has profited as he has been called to behold the great things of the Lord whom he loved. For him to depart this life and be with Christ is far better than the sufferings of this mortal life which were his.

The Session of the Bethel church wish to pay honor to this faithful servant of the Master, yet rejoice in the wisdom of an all-wise God who doeth all things well.

#### **ETHEL G. MACDONALD**

Miss Ethel G. MacDonald passed away at her home, Sydney Mines, Nova Scotia, Canada, last July. She was a member of Westminster Bible Presbyterian Church, Sydney. Miss MacDonald was originally a missionary of the Presbyterian Church in Canada. She was trained at the Deaconness Training School in Toronto, then served terms as missionary in Japan, working with Korean speaking people. In that work she was assorted with Dr. Luther Young: During World War II she was posted in British Guiana. While on the field during her final term in Japan, she resigned from the Canadian Presbyterian Church because of that body's defection from the faith and the refusal of the church courts to correct the situation. She served subsequently with the Independent Board for Presbyterian Missions, but had to return from the field due to impaired health.

Her faithfulness was remarkable. During her latter years she capably assisted at Westminster Church and was known in the areas far and wide as a witness for Christ and as one who maintained a separated stand with consistent Christian testimony. Her passing was deeply mourned by her immediate family and by all who knew her intimately. The funeral was held from her home with Rev. Mr. H. F. MacEwen preaching from the text. "For me to live is Christ, and to die is gain."

## MEMORIAL SERVICE

### George Dobbins

Born at the turn of the century (1900); died in September 1966. Served as elder in Calvary Presbyterian Church, Hampton, Virginia, since 1961. Previous to that time as deacon, elder and clerk of Session in two other Presbyterian churches in Hampton and Newport News Virginia, which were affiliated with the Presbyterian church, U. S. Worked in Newport News Ship-building and Dry Dock Company for over twenty-five years and consistently witnessed for Christ.

Mr. Dobbins labored actively with the Fishers of Men and each week, until recently, preached and witnessed in jails. The Gideon work was also close to his heart for over twenty years. He remained active in this until his decease.

Mr. Dobbins was beloved by all who knew him, was a keen student of the Bible and an active servant of Christ. His loss was felt keenly.

Rev. Donald MacNair presented the offer of one-half interest in Knollwood Presbyterian Lodge. Questions were asked and answered. It was moved, seconded, and carried that Synod accept our one-half interest, with gratitude. It was moved, seconded, and carried to appoint the present four trustees of the Lodge who are Reformed Presbyterians as our representatives until the 146th General Synod.

Mr. George Linder presented the following report:

#### Attendance and Expense Committee

Excuses of thirty-three men were found in order; approximately one hundred, twelve ministers are absent without excuse; excuses of four men arriving late were found in order; as were excuses of fifty-four men leaving Synod early. One hundred, fourteen ministers and forty-seven ruling elders are present as delegates.

Eleven commissioners submitted travel expense claims totalling \$1,002-90. 33 $\frac{1}{3}$ % of this, or \$334,30, was paid.

This committee reviewed the budget of Synod and, in view of the factors of rising costs and increasing load of work, we recommend the following budget:

Salary, Stated Clerk	\$4,000
Office facilities	600
Pension, Stated Clerk	150
Travel	250
Social Security	250
Office supplies, postage, clerical help	300
Printing of Minutes of Synod	800
Clerical help, Administrative Comm.	100
Travel of Fraternal Delegates	200
Miscellaneous	280
	\$6,930
Travel of Commissioners to Synod	1,250
Total	\$8,180

We recommend a love gift of fifty dollars (\$50.00) to Rev. Robert Hastings for services as Assistant Clerk.

This budget can be met very easily. We recommend that each pastor and elder go back to his church and urge it to voluntarily contribute 75¢ per member, or more if able, during the coming year to the expenses of Synod.

Respectfully submitted,  
George Linder, Chairman

It was moved, seconded, and carried that Rev. Wilbur W. Blakely and Rev. John P. Clark be elected to the Ministerial Aids and Benefits Committee. Rev. Paul Alexander presented the report of the Resolutions Committee

## **REPORT OF RESOLUTIONS COMMITTEE**

### **Resolution 1**

Be it resolved that we, the 145th Synod of the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod, meeting May 16-19, 1967, at the Lookout Mountain campus of Covenant College near Chattanooga, Tennessee, through the joint planning of Covenant College and the First Reformed Presbyterian Church of Chattanooga, Tennessee, extend both to the college, its president, Dr. Marion Barnes, and to the church and its pastor, Rev. Mr. Tom Jones, our sincere appreciation for all the hospitality extended to us. We further wish to express our deep gratitude to the Business Manager of the college, Mr. John Shoop, and his most efficient staff, who have cared so well for our physical needs during this most important time of Synod deliberations and fellowship.

### **Resolution 2**

The Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod, meeting at Covenant College, Lookout Mountain, Tennessee, for its 145th annual Synod is deeply convinced of the truth of the Gospel of Jesus Christ and its relevance for our age. We are a Presbyterian Church, conservative in doctrine and contemporary in outlook, deeply committed to the extension of Christ's Church through our eleven presbyteries, covering almost every state, our national missions and youth outreach, college and theological seminary, radio, literature, chaplaincy and conference work, with foreign missions program in eleven countries. We are devoted to the preservation of historic Presbyterianism as it is presented in the Westminster Confession and Catechisms.

To all true Presbyterians whose Churches are now involved in the adoption of new confessions which are neither catholic, evangelical, nor Presbyterian, to those whose church is engaged in planning a union in which their Presbyterian standards would be lost, we extend a sincere invitation to join with us in the work of seeking to preserve the Presbyterian tradition by building a church committed to genuine Presbyterian standards and of proclaiming the saving gospel of Christ to our lost world.

Respectfully submitted  
Paul H. Alexander  
Chairman

The following motion was presented, and referred to the Administrative Committee:

The Session of the Faith Evangelical Presbyterian Church of Tacoma, Washington in special meeting on May 14th, 1967 recommend to the Northwest Presbytery for their consideration and ask that they bring the following to the attention of Synod:

"Many of the members of the Faith Evangelical Presbyterian Church of Tacoma, Washington, are objecting to the frequent solicitations for contributions to Covenant College, Covenant Seminary and other agencies of the church.

We, the Session, feel that these appeals are so frequent and numerous that they tend to defeat their own purpose and indicate a considerable expenditure for the promotional pieces sent out. We would be very interested to know what percentage the total cost bears to the direct returns of these mailings.

Our church has in the past, and expects to continue in the future to support the schools and missions of the church but we feel that when this condition exists our members should not be continually circularized to give to the same causes.

We respectfully suggest that this program be given some investigation and analysis with the thought of evaluating is as to its effectiveness. If this has been done then we would appreciate seeing such a report so that we might be better informed."

Motion: That the Synod recommend this problem be considered for study and proposals by the Administrative Committee and that they present these to our schools and agencies to improve this condition.

It was moved, seconded, and carried that the Administrative Committee consider spots for prayer on next year's Synod docket.

It was announced that from now on all contributions to the Board of Home Missions should be sent directly to Rev. William E. McNutt, Houston Mission, Houston, Kentucky 41336, check payable to Board of Home Missions.

It was moved, seconded, and carried that Synod adjourn. The roll was called and showed the following men present:

#### FINAL ROLL CALL

**Ministers Present:** Rev. Messrs. George Ackley, David Alexander, Paul Alexander, William M. Alling, Charles W. Anderson, Lawrence G. Andres, William S. Barker, Max Belz, Bryant Black, Wilbur W. Blakely, George R. Bragdon, Richard L. Brinkley, Ernest Breen, J. Oliver Buswell, Jr., R. Daniel Cannon, John P. Clark, Robert H. Cox, Robert L. Craggs, Franklin S. Dyrness, Homer P. Emerson, Daniel Fannon, Martin C. Freeland, Calvin H. Frett, C. LaRue Fritz, Eugene Frost, Paul R. Gilchrist, Robert Hamilton, Darrell C. Harris,

Robert Hastings, Kenneth A. Horner, Jr., Roger Hunt, Ellis C. H. Johnson, Thomas F. Jones, Arthur L. Kay, John M. Kay, Jr., R. Allan Killen, John A. Ledden, Donald J. MacNair, James H. McClintock, William A. Mahlow, W. Harold Mare, Nelson K. Malkus, Harry Meiners, Dan Orme, Robert Palmer, James Perry, Flournoy Shepperson, George W. Smith, James A. Smith, Edward Steele III, Carl A. Stewart, Harold Stigers, Gordon R. Taylor, Richard D. Tevebaugh, Leonard T. Van Horn, Thomas Waldecker, Kenneth Wallace, Wilbur B. Wallis, Samuel Ward, John Buswell, Walter Cross, Horace MacEwen.

**Ruling Elders Present:** Messrs. Bickett Bass, Bruce J. Beatty, William J. Bowen, Joseph C. Brown, Floyd Chapman, Fred R. Faull, Willard D. Gibson, Harold C. Harris, George Linder, Henry Mauldin, Wayne Melton, Fred D. Peace, Frank Rowley, Rudolph F. Schmidt, Alex Strango, Robert A. Titmus, Walter A. Walstrom, Earl Witmer.

**Ministers Absent, Excused:** Rev. Messrs. Richard A. Aeschliman, Willard O. Armes, Allan Baldwin, Robert B. Brown, Gustav Blomquist, Ned Brande, William J. Brooks, Malcolm D. Brown, F. Sanders Campbell, Robert Countess, Thomas G. Cross, Raymond H. Dameron, Robert Dodds, Earl R. Eckerson, Frank L. Fiol, Richard W. Gray, Carl T. Grayson, R. Laird Harris, Harold D. Hight, Charles B. Holliday, John P. Hoogstrate, James S. Kiefer, William B. Leonard, Jr., Clarence A. Lutz, J. Norman McConnell, William E. McNutt, Albert F. Moginot, Jr., Edward T. Noe, John L. Palmer, Leonard S. Pitcher, James L. Ransom, Richard Rowe, John Sanderson, Richard Schmoyer, Roger G. Shafer, Lester O. Sharp, Samuel G. Shepperson, Elmer B. Smick, Addison P. Soltau, George C. Soltau, T. Stanley Soltau, Francis R. Steele, Carroll R. Stegall, Jr. Lynden H. Stewart, Robert W. Stewart, Carl J. T. Straub, David Sutton, Robert Swayne, A. Dale Umbreit, Robert Wildeman, Kenneth Wolf, John M. L. Young.

**Ruling Elders Absent, Excused:** Messrs. Marion Barnes, Floyd E. Butterfield, James A. Campbell, Norman S. Collins, Henry Dameron, Lester Fullerton, Eugene G. Gray, Howard W. Grup, William Henry, Ward S. Hildreth, John A. Hocanson, Dalton H. Hylton, Hugh W. Johnson, Frank W. Lesch, David McIntyre, W. A. Mitchell, Albert F. Moginot, Sr., Vernon Pierce, David Robinson, McGregor Scott, Edmund H. Simpson, John Stirneman, Fred Stroup, Earl J. Tyson, Delmar M. Vollbracht, D. R. Weik, Joseph H. White.

The Minutes of the eighth sederunt were read and approved. The Moderator dissolved the Synod and called for another Synod to be held May, 14, 1968 in Wilmington, Delaware. The delegates joined in singing Psalm 133 and the Moderator closed the Synod at 3:30 p.m. with prayer and the benediction.

## MEMBERS OF AGENCIES AND COMMITTEES

1968	1969	1970
<b>Fraternal Relations</b>		
T. Cross	M. Barnes	J. O. Buswell
W. Leonard	Richard Gray	F. Dyrness
D. MacNair	J. Sanderson	R. L. Harris
R. Rayburn	S. Ward	K. Horner
<b>World Presbyterian Missions</b>		
J. Clark	T. Soltau	W. Armes
C. Eckardt	R. Brown	Jos. Brown
H. Hight	J. O. Buswell	F. Dyrness
O. Juliusson	R. Cannon	G. Fielding
A. Kay	R. Malkus	P. Gilchrist
N. Kennedy	R. Rayburn	R. L. Harris
C. Lutz	W. Smyth	K. Horner
H. McIntyre	R. Stewart	P. Stam
F. Rundle		
M. Scott		
F. Smick		
<b>Trustees of Synod</b>		
C. Elder	O. Black	C. Holliday
Richard Gray	F. Dyrness	D. McIntyre
H. Hathaway	C. Eckardt	R. Titmus
H. Meiners	D. MacNair	R. Wildeman
J. Moore		
<b>Ministerial Welfare and Benefits</b>		
H. Rapp	F. Dyrness	L. Lanz
J. Shoop	C. Eckardt	R. Schmidt
W. Blakely	G. Linder	John Clark
<b>Chaplains</b>		
B. Congleton	G. Bragdon	D. Fannon
J. MacGregor	L. Donaldson	E. Niemeyer
N. McConnell	A. Glasser	E. Noe
T. Sidebotham	W. Leonard	J. Youngs
<b>Judicial Commission</b>		
Regular: W. Armes	R. L. Harris	J. O. Buswell
H. Harris	K. Horner	W. Wallis
Alternate: R. Brown	W. Mahlow	T. Soltau
J. Palmer	J. Sanderson	F. Lesch
<b>Nominating Committee</b>		
W. Lyons (Cal)	C. Anderson (South)	E. Noe (MW)
J. Palmer (SW)	C. Grayson (PNW)	G. Soltau (RM)
J. Perry (NE)	R. Hoyle (GP)	R. Titmus (Pitts)
T. Waldecker (SE)	L. Sharp (Phila)	Representative, Saharanpur

## MEMBERS OF AGENCIES AND COMMITTEES

**1968**

**Lamb Fund Trustees**

S. Black  
J. Clark  
J. McCracken  
D. McIntyre

**1969**

F. Dyrness  
R. Ruth  
J. Scott  
McGregor Scott

**1970**

G. Bragdon  
J. Doak  
L. Ford  
Wm. Henry

**Magazine Committee**

M. Belz  
R. Cannon  
R. Kay

W. Blakely  
G. Fackler  
W. Mahlow

J. W. Buswell  
Richard Gray  
E. Noe

**Reformed Presbyterian Foundation**

W. Alling; W. Gersturg; R. Palmer; V. Pierce; E. Smith; H. Smith

**Treasurer:** G. Linder; **Archivist:** R. L. Harris; **Statistician:** H. Meiners

**Christian Training, Inc.**

R. Countess  
J. W. Buswell  
G. Fackler  
H. Hight  
K. Horner  
C. Stegall  
L. Stewart  
H. Wood

C. Anderson  
J. Clark  
Robert Gray  
J. Kiefer  
H. Oakley  
G. Soltau  
G. Smith  
R. Webber

R. Cox  
H. Hughes  
Ellis Johnson  
J. Kay  
B. Ooms  
R. Palmer  
E. Potoka

**Covenant College**

D. Alexander  
M. Freeland  
N. Kennedy  
R. Palmer  
V. Pierce  
E. Reisinger  
R. Robbins  
J. Steinert

J. Alston  
F. Dyrness  
W. Mahlow  
M. Prince  
R. Rayburn  
D. Semisch  
W. Shay  
H. Smith

Max Brown  
T. Cross  
S. Elder  
Richard Gray  
F. Steele  
C. Stegall  
J. Stewart  
E. Witmer

**Covenant Seminary**

Max Belz  
Dan Cannon  
L. Lanz  
W. LeRoy  
G. Soltau  
H. VanKley

P. Alexander  
S. Collins  
C. Holliday  
H. Johnson  
G. Linder  
D. MacNair  
E. Noe  
L. VanHorn

A. Baldwin  
M. Barnes  
Robert Brown  
P. Caldwell  
T. Jones  
W. Leonard  
T. Soltau  
A. Stoll

**Pensions**

F. Dyrness  
Richard Gray

J. Christie  
D. McIntyre  
R. Stewart

L. Fullerton  
C. Holliday  
W. Mahlow

## Home Missions

N. Collins	R. Brinkley	C. Benzenhafer
R. Craggs	M. Freeland	J. Hocanson
F. Lesch	C. Stewart	C. Holliday
C. Richardson	D. Sutton	S. Ward

## National Presbyterian Missions

A. Duble	R. Aeschliman	W. Alling
H. Fernandez	D. Fannon	W. Blakely
A. Killen	E. Frost	R. Hastings
W. Lyons	Richard Gray	J. Hoogstrate
A. Moginot, Jr.	R. Hoyle	W. Mare
J. Ransom	W. Lindley	H. Rapp
G. Shaw	N. Malkus	R. Shafer
G. Smith	K. Thurman	
L. Stewart		
S. Ward		

## DIRECTORY OF CHURCHES

Name, Address, Pastor

Telephone

**Northeast Presbytery:** New England States, New York, New Jersey, Canada east of St. Lawrence River.

1. Westminster Presbyterian Church, George Street, Sidney, Nova Scotia Rev. Horace F. MacEwen (902) 564-4341
2. Reformed Presbyterian Church, Duane s b u r g, New York 12056 Rev. Earl R. Eckerson (518) 895-2142
3. Westminster Presbyterian Church, 167 Grand Street, Newburg, New York 12550 Rev. Frank P. Crane (914) 562-8223
4. The Presbyterian Church of Manchester, 47 Spruce Street, Manchester, Connecticut 06040 Rev. George W. Smith (203) 643-0906
5. Ventnor Presbyterian Church, 5000 Ventnor Avenue, Ventnor, New Jersey 08406
6. Evangelical Presbyterian Church, 733 North 27th Street, Camden, New Jersey 08105 Rev. Lynden H. Stewart (609) 963-4563
7. Covenant Presbyterian Church, Kings Highway and Churchill Road, Cherry Hill, New Jersey 08034 Rev. Howard Oakley (609) 429-1225
8. Bible Presbyterian Church, Washington Drive off Route 88, Brick Town (Point Pleasant Manor), New Jersey 08743 Rev. Robert L. Craggs
9. Seaside Bible Church, Barnegat and Hancock Avenues, Seaside Heights, New Jersey 08751

10. Evangelical Presbyterian Church, 35 Arlington Avenue,  
Trenton, New Jersey 08613 Rev. Ellis C. H. Johnson (609) 392-8951
11. Evangelical Presbyterian Church, R. D. 2, Janvier Road,  
Williamstown, New Jersey 08094 (609) 629-7780

**Philadelphia Presbytery:** Eastern Pennsylvania, Delaware, Maryland, Virginia.

1. Third Reformed Presbyterian Church, 3024 Byberry  
Road, Philadelphia, Pa. 19154 Rev. Eugene L. Fackler (215) NE7-3791
2. Fifth Reformed Presbyterian Church, 2441 North Front  
Street, Philadelphia, Pa. 19133 (215) MI2-4355  
Rev. Charles Ellwanger, Pulpit Supply
3. Beechwood Reformed Presbyterian Church, Beechwood  
Rd. & Havertown Ave., Havertown, Pa., Rev. Lester  
O. Sharp.
4. Calvary Presbyterian Church, 601 S. Middletown Road, Media, Pa.  
19063, Rev. Ernest Breen.
5. Lansdale Reformed Presbyterian Church, 30 West Mt. Vernon Street,  
Lansdale, Pa. 19446 Rev. John P. Clark
6. First Presbyterian Church, College Hill, Kutztown, Pa.
7. Calvary Reformed Presbyterian Church, 403 North  
Easton Rd., Willow Grove, Pa. 19090, Rev. Richard W.  
Gray, D. D. (215) OL9-0054
8. Faith Presbyterian Church, Church Street, Quarry-  
ville, Pa. 17566 Rev. Lawrence G. Andres (717) 786-3396
9. Covenant Presbyterian Church of Concord, Box 18A,  
R. D. 2, Glen Mills, Pa. 19342 Rev. William Cordes
10. Calvary Presbyterian Church, 633 Norristown Road,  
Warminster, Pa. 18774 Rev. Wilbur W. Blakely
11. Evangelical Presbyterian Church, Pinewood Drive and  
Link Lane, Levittown, Pa. 19054  
Rev. Eugene Potoka (215) W19-1166
12. Christ Evangelical Presbyterian Church, 210 Plymouth  
Avenue, Oreland, Pa. 19075 Rev. Richard Rowe (215) TU6-7113
13. Berea Presbyterian Church, 3615 Kirkwood Highway,  
Wilmington, Delaware 19808 Rev. Robert Warren (403) WY4-2595
14. Faith Presbyterian Church, 720 Marsh Road, Wilming-  
ton, Delaware 19802 Rev. R. Daniel Cannon (302) PO4-8618
15. Evangelical Presbyterian Church, 337 East Main, New-  
ark, Delaware 19711 Rev. L. LaVerne Donaldson (302) 368-5710
16. Manor Presbyterian Church, 105 Morrison Avenue,  
Wilmington Manor, New Castle, Delaware 19720  
Rev. Gustav Blomquist
17. Bethany Presbyterian Church, Airport and Edinburgh  
Roads, Stratford, New Castle, Delaware 19720  
Rev. Robert Palmer (302) 328-3169
18. Evangelical Presbyterian Church, 3599 East Northern  
Parkway, Baltimore, Maryland 21206  
Rev. Frank Smick, Jr. (301) CL4-7641
19. Evangelical Presbyterian Church, Galena, Maryland 21635  
Mr. William J. Cross, Supply
20. Evangelical Presbyterian Church Annapolis, Maryland

21. Calvary Presbyterian Church, 403 Whealton Road, Hampton, Virginia 23366 Rev. Kenneth Wolf, Th. D. (703) 826-5942
22. McLean Presbyterian Church, 7144 Old Dominion Road, McLean, Va. 22101 Rev. Stephen Smallman (703) 356-8383
23. Calvary Presbyterian Church, 486 Keebler Road, King of Prussia, Pa. 19406 Rev. John M. Kay, Jr.

**Pittsburgh Presbytery:** Western Pennsylvania, Ohio, West Virginia

1. First Reformed Presbyterian Church, 12900 Franks-town Road, Pittsburgh, Pa. 15235  
Rev. Charles B. Holliday (412) 793-7117
2. Robinwood Presbyterian Church, 417 Mathews Road, Youngstown, Ohio 44511.
3. Reformed Presbyterian Church, Box 272, Darlington, Pa. 16115 Rev. William J. Brooks
4. Fairview Reformed Presbyterian Church, R. D. 1, In-dustry, Pa. 15052 Rev. Paul M. Ward
5. Chapel Reformed Presbyterian Church, 3435 Dutch Ridge Road, Beaver, Pa. 15009 Rev. Edward A. Steele III
6. Reformed Presbyterian Mission, Chippewa, Pa.  
Mr. Conrad Sauer
7. Trinity Presbyterian Church, 3199 Indianola Avenue, Columbus, Ohio 43202 Rev. Richard L. Brinkley, Sr. (614) 267-4581
8. Bible Presbyterian Church, East Vine Street, Enon Valley, Pa. 16120 Rev. David Sutton (412) 336-4447
9. Rocky Springs Reformed Presbyterian Church, Box 291, Harrisville, Pa. 16038 Rev. Robert J. Dodds
10. Reformed Presbyterian Church, R. D. 7, Kittanning, Pa. 16201 Rev. C. LaRue Fritz
11. Viewcrest Community Reformed Presbyterian Church, Thomas-Linden Road, Eighty-four, Pa. 15330  
Rev. Robert Needham
12. Calvin Presbyterian Church, 63 Woodall Avenue, Irwin, Pa. 15642 Rev. Samuel S. Ward
13. Bible Presbyterian Church, Titusville, Pa. 16354  
Mr. William Lamey, supply
14. Raccoon Community Church, Reformed Presbyterian, Joffre, Pa. Rev. Roy A. Wolfe
15. Aurora Presbyterian Mission, Aurora Middle School, E. Garfield Rd., (Rt. 82) Aurora, Ohio.

**Southeast Presbytery** North Carolina, South Carolina, Florida, Georgia  
except Dade and Walker Counties

1. York Drive Presbyterian Church, 4408 York Drive, Bradenton, Fla. 33505 Rev. Richard W. Schmoyer (813) 755-4014
2. Westminster Presbyterian Church, South Avenue and Woodham Street, Fort Walton Beach, Florida 32549  
Rev. Carroll R. Stegall, Jr.
3. Kentucky Avenue Presbyterian Church, 221 South Kentucky Avenue, Lakeland, Florida 33801  
Rev. Kenneth A. Horner, Jr. (813) 683-4115
4. First Presbyterian Church of North Port Charlotte, 111 Biscayne Blvd., Venice, Florida 33595  
Rev. Roger W. Hunt

5. Grace Presbyterian Church, 58th Street North at  
110th Avenue, Pinellas Park, Florida 33565  
Rev. Thomas Waldecker (813) 544-4772
6. Faith Presbyterian Church, 1801 N. Lockwood Ridge  
Road, Sarasota, Florida 33580  
Rev. Darrell C. Harris (813) 955-7074
7. Calvary Presbyterian Church, 30th Street and East  
Hanna Avenue, Tampa, Florida 33610  
Rev. Flournoy Shepperson (813) 233-7211
8. Faith Presbyterian Church, 4719 La Roche Avenue,  
Savannah, Georgia 31404.
9. Second Street Presbyterian Church, 2nd and Hearne,  
Albemarle, North Carolina 28001  
Rev. David Alexander (704) 982-6824
10. Faith Presbyterian Church, 1805 East Seventh Street,  
Charlotte, North Carolina 28204  
Rev. Richard D. Tevebaugh (704) 375-3501
11. Lednum Street Presbyterian Church, 2403 Lednum  
Street, Durham, North Carolina 27704 Rev. David Fleece
12. Faith Presbyterian Church, Live Oak Street and Kil-  
bourne Road, Columbia, South Carolina 29205  
Rev. Anthony D. York
13. Augusta Street Presbyterian Church, 705 Augusta St.  
Greenville, South Carolina 29605 Rev. Thomas G.  
Cross, D. D., Rev. John S. Muller (803) 235-2642
14. Shannon Forest Presbyterian Church, Rt. 2, Garlington  
Road, Greenville, South Carolina 29607  
Rev. Clarence A. Lutz (803) 235-3834
15. Walnut Grove Presbyterian Church, Box 157, Roebuck,  
South Carolina 29376 Rev. Alfred Mersman
16. Hillview Presbyterian Church, Rt. 6, Box 178, Reids-  
ville, North Carolina 27320 Rev. James H. McClintock

**Southern Presbytery:** Kentucky, Tennessee, Mississippi, Alabama, Dade  
and Walker Counties of Georgia

1. Covenant Presbyterian Church, Auburn, Alabama
2. Reformed Presbyterian Church, Houston, Kentucky  
Rev. William E. McNutt (606) 295-2251
3. Westminster Presbyterian Church, 824 Lehman Ave.,  
Bowling Green, Kentucky 42101
4. Ryder Memorial Presbyterian Church, Route 3, Bluff  
City, Tennessee 37618
5. First Reformed Presbyterian Church, Chattanooga,  
Tennessee Temporary location at Covenant College,  
Lookout Mountain, Tennessee 37350  
Rev. Thomas F. Jones (404) 831-3528
6. First Reformed Presbyterian Church, 3100 University  
Drive, N. W. Huntsville Alabama 35805  
Rev. Paul H. Alexander (205) 539-1134

7. Reformed Presbyterian Mission, Avalon and Firestone  
Streets, Muscle Shoals, Alabama  
Rev. Martin H. Freeland (205) 383-3251
8. Church of the Covenant, Nashville Tennessee

**Midwestern Presbytery:** Indiana, Illinois, Michigan, Wisconsin, Iowa,  
Missouri, Kansas, Nebraska east of Highway 81.

1. First Reformed Presbyterian Church, 7900 Allisonville  
Road, Indianapolis, Indiana 46250  
Rev. Gordon H. Clark, Ph. D.
2. First Bible Presbyterian Church, 5102 Central Avenue,  
Indianapolis, Indiana 46205 Rev. Edward T. Noe (317) 283-4097
3. Grandcote Reformed Presbyterian Church, Coulter-  
ville, Illinois 62237 Rev. Harold D. Hight
4. Faith Bible Presbyterian Church, Cutler, Illinois
5. Westminster Presbyterian Church, 991 Deborah Ave.,  
Elgin, Illinois 60121 (312) 695-0311
6. Bethel Reformed Presbyterian Church, North St. Louis  
Street, Sparta, Illinois 62286 Rev. Robert W. Stewart
7. Bible Presbyterian Church, 212 East Elm Street, Alton,  
Ill. 62002 Rev. Albert F. Moginot, Jr. (618) HO2-5171
8. Christ Reformed Presbyterian Church, P. O. Box 1318,  
Grand Rapids, Michigan (services at Reformed Bible  
Institute) Rev. Allan Baldwin.
9. Bible Presbyterian Church, 207 East First Street, Mer-  
rill, Wisconsin 54452 Rev. Theodore H. Engstrom
10. Bible Presbyterian Church, Cambridge, Iowa 50046  
Rev. Ned Brande
11. Bible Presbyterian Church of Cono Center, Walker,  
Iowa 52352 Rev. Max V. Belz (319) 448-5701
12. Bethel Presbyterian Church, 8721 Mackenzie Road,  
Affton, Missouri 63123 Rev. Harold A. Rapp
13. Lafayette Presbyterian Church, Henry and Froesel  
Avenues, Ellisville, Missouri 63011  
Rev. Roger G. Shafer (314) 527-6207
14. Hazelwood Presbyterian Church, 306 Taylor Road,  
Hazelwood, Missouri 63042 Rev. Richard Aeschliman (314) WA1-5635
15. Covenant Presbyterian Church, 2143 North Ballas  
Road, St. Louis, Missouri 63131 Rev. Willard O. Armes (314) HE2-8700
16. Evangelical Presbyterian Church, P. O. Box 925, Car-  
bondale, Ill. 62901 Rev. John P. Hoogstrate
17. Olive Branch Church, 2201 Sidney Street, St. Louis,  
Missouri 63104 Mr. Eugene Gray, supply

18. Republican City Reformed Presbyterian Church, 3rd and Crawford, Clay Center, Kansas 67432
19. Westminster Presbyterian Church, Tillotson and Riverside Avenues, Muncie, Indiana 47304  
Rev. James L. Ransom

**Southwest Presbytery:** Arkansas, Louisiana, Oklahoma, Texas

1. Calvary Presbyterian Church, Route 3, Stilwell, Oklahoma 74960 Rev. Hayes T. Henry
2. First Presbyterian Church, Box 156, Minco, Oklahoma 73059 Rev. Raymond Wright
3. Westminster Presbyterian Church, Denton and Scott, Gainesville, Texas 76240 Rev. E. Kyle Thurman
4. Westminster Reformed Presbyterian Church, Hurst, Texas, Rev. John Palmer
5. Evangelical Presbyterian Church, 1417 Forest Lane, Garland, Texas 75040 Rev. Ralph W. Shirk.

**Great Plains Presbytery:** North Dakota, South Dakota, Wyoming, Montana,  
Minnesota

1. Reformed Presbyterian Church, 401 11th Street, Bismarck, North Dakota 58501 Rev. Finlay McCormick
2. Alexander Reformed Presbyterian Church, Box 173, Underwood, North Dakota 58576 Rev. Robert I. Hoyle
3. Reformed Presbyterian Church, 1st Ave., and 5th St., Lemmon, South Dakota 57638 Rev. Robert Wildeman

**Rocky Mountain Presbytery:** Nebraska west of Highway 81, Colorado, Utah,  
New Mexico, Arizona

1. Trinity Presbyterian Church, 2525 Avenue A. Kearney, Nebraska 68847 Rev. James Perry
2. Evangelical Presbyterian Church, 2511 North Logan Avenue, Colorado Springs, Colorado 80907  
Rev. William B. Leonard, Jr. (303) 634-1365
3. Emmanuel Reformed Presbyterian Church, West Exposition & South Lowell Blvd., Denver, Colorado  
Rev. Homer Fernandez
4. Covenant Reformed Presbyterian Church, West 44th Avenue and Ingalls, Wheat Ridge, Colorado 80033
5. University Presbyterian Church, Wisconsin Avenue at Locust, Las Cruces, New Mexico 88001  
Rev. Theodore W. Martin (505) 524-9492
6. Westminster Reformed Presbyterian Church, Oregon School, Oregon at Fifteenth, Alamogordo, New Mexico  
Rev. George C. Soltau (505) 437-2324

**California Presbytery: California, Nevada**

1. Covenant Presbyterian Church, 10209 De Soto Ave.,  
Chatsworth, California 91311  
Rev. W. Edward Lyons (213) 341-2343
2. Reformed Presbyterian Church, Meadow Oaks School  
23456 Mulholland Calabasas, California 91302  
Rev. George Miladin

**Pacific Northwest Presbytery: Washington, Oregon, Idaho, British  
Columbia, Alberta**

1. Westminster Presbyterian Church, 2527 Hoyt Avenue,  
Everett, Washington 98201  
Rev. Robert B. Brown, D. D. (206) AL2-2668—AL2-3757
2. Covenant Presbyterian Church, Route 1, Box 4430,  
Issaquah, Washington 98027 Rev. Carl T. Grayson (206) EX2-5532
3. First Evangelical Presbyterian Church, Linden Avenue  
North and North 64th Street, Seattle, Washington  
98103 Rev. Nelson K. Malkus (206) SU2-5546
4. Faith Evangelical Presbyterian Church, 620 S. Shirley  
Avenue, Tacoma, Washington 98465  
Rev. George Ackley (206) SK2-7601
5. Reformed Presbyterian Mission, Meadowdale Junior  
High School, Lynnwood, Washington Mr. Eugene Wiggins
6. Crestwood Presbyterian Church, 9616 143rd Street,  
Edmonton, Alberta, Canada Rev. Jonas Shepherd (403) 488-9290

**Saharanpur Presbytery: North India**

1. Reformed Presbyterian Church, Roorkee, United Pro-  
vinces, India Rev. Johnson Dean
2. Reformed Presbyterian Church, Dehra Dun, United  
Provinces, India Rev. Edwin Fiske
3. Reformed Presbyterian Church, Bhogpur, Dehra Dun  
District, UP, India
4. Reformed Presbyterian Church of Shahpur-Hardwar,  
United Provinces, India Mr. Issac Cornelius, Stated  
Supply.
5. Leper Asylum Reformed Presbyterian Church, Roorkee,  
United Provinces, India Mr. Eric Masih, Stated Supply

## DIRECTORY OF MINISTERS

Name and Address	Telephone	Presbytery
Ackley, George 40 Thunderbird Parkway S. W. Tacoma, Washington 98498	(206) JU8-6429	Pacific NW Pastor
Ackley, Robert H., 1st Lt. Fort George Meade, Maryland	(301) 677-6261	Phila. Chaplain
Aeschliman, Richard A. 511 Impala Drive, Hazelwood, Mo. 63042	(314) UN4-5786	Midwestern Pastor
Alexander, David 2nd & Hearne, Albemarle, N. C. 28001	(704) 982-6824	Southeast Pastor
Alexander, Paul H. 3100 University Drive, N. W. Huntsville, Alabama 35805	(205) 539-8542	Southern Pastor
Alling, William M., Walker Iowa 52352	(319) 448-5701	Midwestern School Principal
Anderson, Charles W. Hardy, Road, Looout Mtn. Tenn. 37350	(404) 831-6729	Southern Teacher
Andres, Lawrence G. R. D. 2, Quarryville, Pa. 17566		Phila. Pastor
Armes, John G. c/o WPM Private Bag, P. O. Mwingi, Kenya		Phila. Missionary
Armes Willard O. 2209 N. Ballas Rd, St. Louis, Mo. 63131	(314) HE2-8720	Midwestern Pastor
Auffarth, Robert 19 Lehig Rd, Cooper Farm, Wilmington, Delaware		Phila. Missionary 19808
Baldwin, Allan P. O. Box 1318, Grand Rapids, Mich. 49501		Midwestern Pastor
Barker, William S. 215 Pied Piper Trail, Lookout Mtn. Tenn. 37350	(404) 831-3928	Southern Teacher
Bonner, Robert A., Captain Treasure Island Chapel, U. S. Naval Station San Francisco, California 94130		Northeast Chaplain
Botoriff, Perry Rt. 1, Elkmont, Alabama 35620	(205) 423-6920	Southern Pastor
Brauning, Wayne F. 515 Alcott St., Phila. Pa. 19120	(215) RA8-1419	Phila. Youth Work
Brown, Malcolm D. 2323 Chichester Ave, Boothwyn, Pa. 19062	(215) HU5-9770	Phila. Pastor
Belz, Max V. Walker, Iowa 52352	(319) 448-5701	Midwestern Pastor

Black, Bryant M.	(404) 831-3528	Southern	Field
Covenant College, Lookout Mtn., Tenn. 37350			Representative
Blakely, Wilbur W.	(215) OS5-1232	Phila.	Pastor
633 Norristown Rd., Warminster, Pa. 18774			
Blomquist, Gustav L.	(302) 328-1149	Phila.	Pastor
301 Hazlett R., New Castle, Del. 19720			
Bragdon, George R.	(302) 762-0618	Phila.	Assoc. Gen Sec, WPM
1515 Woodsdale Rd., Wilmington, Del. 18809			
Brande, Ned	(515) 383-4563	Midwestern	Pastor
Cambridge, Iowa 50046			
Brinkley, Richard L.	(502) 842-6272	Southern	Pastor
826 Lehman Ave., Bowling Green, Ky. 42101			
Breen, Ernest	(215) TR2-6802	Phila.	Pastor
613 S. New Middletown Rd., Media, Pa. 19063			
Brooks, William J		Pittsburgh	Pastor
Box 272, Darlington, Pa. 16115			
Brown, Robert B.	(206) AL2-0423	Pacific NW	Pastor
1320 Grand Ave., Everett, Wash. 98201			
Brown, Samuel R., R. D. 2,		Phila.	Missionary
Janvier Road, Williamstown, N. J. 08094			
Bunzell, Claude	(714) 828-1280	California	Curator
2925 W. Lincoln Ave. Anaheim, Calif. 92801			
Buswell, J. Oliver, Jr.	(314) 878-7076	Midwestern	Teacher
12256 Conway Rd., St. Louis, Mo. 63141			
Buswell, John W.	(314) HE4-4893	Midwestern	Dean of Students
1437 Jaywood Drive, St. Louis, Mo. 63141			
Calhoun, David		Southeast	Teacher
Columbia Bible College, Columbia, South Carolina			
Campbel, Charles L.		Midwestern	Retired
122 W. Jefferson Ave. Wheaton, Ill. 60187			
Campbell, F. Sanders		Great Plains	Missionary
c/o WPM Private Bag., P. O. Mwingi, Kenya			
Cannon, H. Richard	(312) 653-9802	Phila.	Mission Administrator
c/o TEAM, Box 969, Wheaton, Ill. 60187			
Cannon, R. Daniel	(302) 762-9336	Phila.	Pastor
722 Marsh Road, Wilmington, Del. 19803			
Childs, Hobart	(803) 232-2952	Southeast	Teacher
104 Buena Vista St., Greenville, So. Car. 29607			
Chisholm, William H., M. D.	(213) 367-8943	Phila.	Mission Representative
12730 Lazard St., Sylmar, Calif. 91342			
Clark, Gordon H.	(317) 283-7158	Midwestern	Teacher
345 Buckingham Drive, Indianapolis, Ind. 46208			

Clark, John P. 36 W. Mt. Vernon St., Lansdale, Pa. 19446	(215) 855-2997	Phila.	Pastor
Cochran, Nickles A. 309 Martin Lane Rd., Lookout Mtn. Tenn. 37350			Southeast Missionary
Collins, Winslow A. 12200 Big Bend Rd., Kirkwood, Mo. 63122	(314) 821-1528	Midwestern	Freelance Preacher
Cordes, William Box 152, R. D. 3, Concord, Pa. 19342	(215) GL9-0865	Phila.	Pastor
Countess, Robert 406 Krupski Loop, Lookout Mtn., Tenn. 37350	(404) 831-1162	Southern	Teacher
Cox, Robert H. 900 Shuman St., Winston-Salem, N. C. 27101	(919) PA4-4875	Southeast	Teacher
Craggs, Robert L. 318 Apache Lane, Brick Town, N. J. 08743	(201) 899-4774	Northeast	Pastor
Crane, Frank 45 Hudson View Terrace, Newburgh, N. Y. 12550		Northeast	Pastor
Crane, John G., Jr. Casilla 397, Los Andes, Chile		Northeast	Missionary
Creswell, Andrew W. Box 124, Minneola, Kansas 67865		Rocky Mtn.	Missionary
Cross, Howard T., Lt. Col. Patrick Henry Village Chapel, Hq. North Baden District, APO, New York, N. Y. 09403		Northeast	Chaplain
Cross, Thomas G. 15 Stono Drive, Greenville, S. C. 29609	(803) 244-2559	Southeast	Pastor
Cross, Walter G. Apartado 2240, San Jose Costa Rica		Southeast	Missionary
Cunningham, Ralph T. No. 26, Ajit Mansions, Darjeeling, West Bengal, India		Northeast	Missionary
Dameron, Raymond H. Aladdin Road, Lookout Mtn., Tenn. 37350	(404) 831-4228	Southern	Teacher
Dajnowski, Walter 38 No. Maplewood Dr., Brick Town, N. J. 08743	(201) 892-4340	Northeast	
Darling, C. Don 10300 Baptist Rd., St. Louis, Mo. 63123	(314) VI2-0569	Midwestern	
Derk, Carl H. 241 E. Walnut St., Kutzown, Pa. 19530	(215) 683-8360	Phila.	Inter-Varsity
Dodds, Robert J. Box 291, Harrisville, Pa. 16038	(415) 735-2615	Pittsburgh	Pastor
Donaldson, Laverne L. 337 E. Main St., Newark, Delaware 19711	(302) 737-5476	Phila.	Pastor

Donaldson, Rob E. c/o NPM, 12330 Conway Rd., St. Louis, Mo. 63141	(609) 854-4183	Midwestern	
Doughty, David C. 1107 Merrick Ave., Collingswood, N. J. 08108	(618) 372-3072	Northeast	Teacher
Dunn, Robert W. 208 Cindy St., Brighton, Ill. 62012	(717) 786-2470	Midwestern	Pastor
Dyrness, Franklin S. R. D. 2, Quarryville, Pa. 17566	(518) 895-2142	Phila.	Administrator
Eckerson, Earl R. Box 165, Duaneburg, New York 12056	(715) 536-4748	Northeast	Pastor
Emerson, Homer P. Clifton Park Manor Apts. 5, 92 Edgemoor Rr., Wilmington, Del. 19802	(215) 562-7200	Phila.	Missionary
Engstrom, Theodore H. 1007 E. First St., Merrill, Wisconsin 54452	(215) NE7-5522	Midwestern	Pastor
Fackler, Eugene L. 12801 Medford Rr., Philadelphia, Pa. 19154	(216) 562-7200	Phila.	Pastor
Fannon, Daniel 18 Chillicothe Rr., S., Aurora, Ohio 43202		Pittsburgh	Pastor
Fearnow, Glen A. Box 31, Ras al Kraima, Trucial States, Arabian Gulf.	(305) TA5-4002	Phila.	Missionary
Fernandez, Homer 3331 West 14th Ave., Denver, Colorado 80206	(215) TU7-1296	Rocky Mtn.	Pastor
Fifer, Albert M. 2626 Woodland Rd., Roslyn, Pa. 19001		Phila.	
Fiol, Bruce R. 2A/210 Azad Nagar, Kanpur 2, U. P., India		Southeast	Missionary
Fiol, Frank L. 901 No. Broom St., Wilmington, Delaware 19806		Northeast	Missionary
Fiol, Robert, 1st Lt. Fiske, Edwin Reformed Presbyterian Church, Dehra Dun., U. P., India	(609) 929-7780	Midwestern	Chaplain
Fleming, Walter R. D. 2, Janvier Rd., Williamstown N. J. 08094		Saharanpur	Pastor
Foxwell, Philip R. 15-8, 1-Chome, Hikawadai, Kurume Machi, Kitatama Gun, Tokyo, Japan		Northeast	Pastor
Free, Joseph P. Park Rapids, Minnesota 56470		Phila.	Missionary
Freeland, Martin C. 201 Green Street, Marion, Alabama 36756	(205) 683-8953	Midwestern	Archaeologist
Frett, Calvin H. 769-6 Kitahara, Minamizawa, Kurume Machi, Kitatama Gun, Tokyo, Japan		Southern	Pastor
		Southeast	Missionary

Fritz, C. LaRue M. R. 10, Pine Hill, Kittanning, Pa. 16201	(412) LI3-7181	Pittsburgh	Pastor
Frost, Eugene 1113 Webster St., Wheaton, Ill. 60187	(312) 668-6971	Midwestern	Pastor
Gardner, David L. 215 Winchester Dr., Annapolis, Mo. 21401	(301) 268-2514	Phila.	Pastor
Gaylord, Leonard L. 334 E. Bodillo St., Covina, Calif. 91722		California	Retired
Gebb, Linwood G. 123 Red Oak Rd., Asheville, N. C. 28804	(704) 254-8368	Southeast	Pastor
Gerow, G. Howell 240 Nemoral St., Warminster, Pa. 18774	(215) OS5-8799	Phila.	Teacher
Gilchrist, George R. M. 9 Mound Avenue, Mt. Hermon, Calif. 95041		California	Retired
Gilchrist, James S. Casilla 373, Quillota, Chile		California	Missionary
Gilchrist, Paul R. Covenant College, Lookout Mtn. Tenn. 37350	(404) 831-3528	Phila.	Dean
Glasser, Arthur F. 237 W. Schoolhouse Lane, Phila., 19144	(215) MI9-0393	Phila.	Mission Executive
Gordon, Bruce E. 95 Wellington St., Nashua, New Hampshire		Rocky Mtn.	Pastor
Gosling, Charles H. 4920 Highland Ave., Downers Grove, Ill. 60515	(312) 968-6502	Midwestern	Teacher
Gray, Richard W. 407 N. Easton Rd., Willow Grove, Pa. 19090	(215) OL9-0510	Phila.	Pastor
Grayson, Carl T. Rt. 1, Box 4430, Issaquah, Washington 98027	(206) EX2-5532	Pacific N.W.	Pastor
Hamilton, Robert G. 72 Kelleher St., Keene, N. H. 03431		Phila.	Missionary
Hanson, James R. 417 Lordwith Drive, Billings, Montana 59102	(406) 252-2573	Pacific N.W.	Pastor
Harris, Darrell C. 3804 Melgert Lane, Sarasota, Florida 33580	(813) 955-7074	Southeast	Pastor
Harris, R. Laird 12304 Conway Road, St. Louis, Mo. 63141	(314) TR8-9003	Midwestern	Teacher
Hartman, L. Stanley 1701 North Parkwood, Harlingen, Texas 78551		Southwest	Pastor
Hastings, Robert 1349 Goodbar Lane, Memphis, Tenn. 38104	(901) 272-1037	Southern	Pastor
Hegeman, Arthur E., Jr., Lt. Com. Des. Div. 22, FPO, New York, N. Y.		Midwestern	Chaplain

Heil, A. Carlton 1906 Dahlia Drive Tallahassee, Florida 32304	(904) 222-1604	Southeast	Supply Preacher
Henry, Hayes T. Rt. 3, Stilwell, Oklahoma 74960	(918) 774-2318	Southwest	Pastor
Hight, Harold D. Box 411, Coulterville, Ill. 62237	(518) 758-2423	Midwestern	Pastor
Holliday, Charles B. 141 Crescent Hills Rd., Pittsburgh, Pa. 15235	(412) 793-1042	Pittsburgh	Pastor
Hoogstrate, John P. P. O. Box 925, Carbondale, Ill. 62901	(618) 457-5996	Midwestern	Pastor
Horner, Kenneth A., Jr. 309 Patton Heights, Lakeland, Florida 33801	(813) 683-1717	Southeast	Pastor
Hosman, Jack H. c/o WPM Private Bag, P. O. Mwingi, Kitui, Kenya		Southern	Missionary
House, Alvin J. P. O. Box 307, Strasburg, North Dakota 58573	(701) 336-2682	Great Plains	Pastor
Hoyle, Robert I. P. O. Box 173, Underwood, North Dakota 58576	(701) UN-425	Great Plains	Pastor
Hughes, James A. 58 Harbord St., Toronto 5, Ontario, Canada	(416) 925-3984	Pittsburgh	Student Ministry
Hunt, John K. World Presbyterian Mission, Box 23, Taejon, Korea		Phila.	Missionary
Hunt, Roger W. 133 Merrill St., Venice, Florida 33595	(813) 426-1230	Southeast	Pastor
Jenson, Franklin T. Rt. 2, Cape St., Clair, Annapolis, Md. 21401		Phila.	
Johnson, Ellis C. H. 32 Arlington Ave., Trenton, N. J. 08618	(609) 392-8951	Northeast	Pastor
Johnson, W. Duke 3700 Parfet St., Apt. 5, Wheat Ridge, Colorado 80033		Rocky Mtn.	Study
Johnson, W. Earl R. D. 1, Box 37, Fairhope, Alabama 36532		Southern	
Jones, David 6006 W. Cabanne Place, St. Louis, Mo. 63112	(314) VO3-9369	Phila.	Teacher
Jones, Morgan W. Surinam Interior Fellowship, Box 1903, Paramaribo, Zuid Surinam, S. A.		Northeast	Missionary
Jones, Thomas F. 405 Carter Drive, Lookout Mtn. Tenn. 37350	(404) 831-1266	Southern	Pastor
Juliusson, Oliver C. 3235 Arrowwood Lane, Boulder, Colorado 80301		Midwestern	On Leave
Kay, Arthur L. 16 Anthony Court, Wilmington, Del. 19808	(302) 998-0281	Northeast	Director, CTI

Kay, John M., Jr. 486 Keebler Road, King of Prussia, Pa. 19406	(215) 265-4107	Phila.	Pastor
Kiefer, James 1079 Cutler Parkway S., Rapids, Mich. 49506	(616) 949-0563	Midwestern	Christian Service Club
Killen, R. Allan 500 Wellshire Court, Ballwin, Mo. 53011	(314) LA7-2017	Midwestern	Teacher
Kim, John E. 237 W. Schoolhouse Lane, Phila., Pa. 19144		Phila.	Missionary
Krusich, Daniel Box 34572, Bob Jones University, Greenville, S. C. 29614		Southeast	Teacher
Laird, Harold S. 37 Cedar Drive, New Britain, Pa. 18901	(215) 345-1678	Phila.	Evangelist
Lambert, Roger L. Box 373, Quillota Chile		Southern	Missionary
Larsen, Harold D. 501 Rose Drive, Security, Colo. 80911	(303) 392-7676	Rocky Mtn.	Teacher
Ledden, John A. 1030 S. Concord Rd., West Chester, Pa. 19380	(215) 399-0819	Phila.	Dean
Leonard, William B., Jr. Rt. 4, Box 302-A1, Colorado Springs, Colo. 80908	(303) 495-2741	Rocky Mtn.	Pastor
Lutz, Clarence A. Rt. 2, Garlington Rd., Greenville, S. C. 29607	(803) 232-0072	Southeast	Pastor
Lyons, W. Edward 10346 Owensmouth Ave., Chatsworth, Calif. 91311	(213) 341-6181	California	Pastor
Mac Ewen, Horace F. 169 Park St., Sidney, Nova Scotia, Canada	(902) 562-3316	Northeast	Pastor
Mac Gregor, John, Lt. Col. Chaplain Division, Hq. USAREUR, APO, New York, N. Y.		Midwestern	Chaplain
MacNair, Donald J. 12330 Conway Road, St. Louis, Mo. 63141	(314) TR8-7113	Midwestern	Director NPM
Mahlow, William A. 105 Cambridge Drive, Wilmington, Del. 19803	(312) 478-3818	Phila.	Gen. Sec. WPM
Malkus, Nelson K. 6301 Woodland Place N., Seattle, Wash 98103	(206) SU2-4385	Pacific N.W.	Pastor
Mare, W. Harold 1429 Jaywood Drive, St. Louis, Mo. 63141	(314) TR8-7016	Midwestern	Teacher
Marshall, Harry G. Casilla 1, Huanta, Peru		Phila.	Missionary
Marshall, Samuel 531 Delaware Ave., Delanco, N. J. 08075	(609) HO1-9805	Northeast	Retired

Martin, David		Southeast	Missionary
T.E.A.M. 1-2 Chome, Kitazawa Cho, Setagaya Ku, Tokyo, Papan			
Martin, James S., Major		Northeast	Chaplain
Hq. 1st Cav. Div. (AM), APO, San Francisco, Calif. 96490			
Martin, Theodore W.	(505) 524-9492	Rocky Mtn.	Pastor
1845 Anderson Drive, Las Cruces, New Mexico 88001			
McClintock, James H.	(919) 349-8000	Southeast	Pastor
Rt. 6, Box 178, Riedsville, No. Car. 27320			
McConnell, J. Norman, Lt. Col.	(713) PR4-2812	Pittsburgh	Chaplain
7911 Bellaire Blvd. Houston, Texas 77036			
McNutt, William E.	(606) 295-2251	Southern	Missionary
Houston, Kentucky 41336			
Meiners, Harry H., Jr.	(505) 524-9277	Rocky Mtn.	Stated Clerk
1818 Missouri Ave., Las Cruces, New Mexico 88001			
Mersman, Alfred	(803) 585-8169	Southeast	Pastor
Box 157, Roebuck, South Carolina 29376			
Mietling, Werner		Phila.	Missionary
Casilla 373, Quillota, Chile			
Miladin, George	(213) 883-8199	California	Pastor
23427 Calvert St., Woodland Hills, Calif. 91364			
Moginot, Albert F., Jr.	(618) HO2-5171	Midwestern	Pastor
212 East Elm Street, Alton, Illinois 62002			
Mohrenweiser, Alan		Midwestern	Disability Retirement
614 Wilson Avenue, N.E., St. Cloud, Minnesota 56301			
Morton, John H.		Northeast	Pastor
Reformed Episcopal Church of the Atonement, Philadelphia, Pa.			
Myers, William		Southeast	Retired Chaplain
116 Avery St., Greenville, So. Car. 29611			
Myers, Warren		Phila.	Missionary
Evangelical Presbyterian Mission, Brookton, West Australia			
Noe, Edward T.	(317) 283-7886	Midwestern	Pastor
423 East 51st St., Indianapolis, Indiana 46205			
Oakley, C. Howard	(609) 429-3401	Northeast	Pastor
14 Plymouth Road, Cherry Hill, N. J. 08034			
Omerly, George G.		Midwestern	Missionary
Casilla 1, Huanta, Peru			
Orme, Dan	(404) 524-3810	Southern	Dean
433 Nelson St., SW, Atlanta, Ga. 30313			
Palmer, John L.	(817) BU2-2742	Southwest	Pastor
1229 Kings Drive, Bedford, Texas 76021			

Palmer, Robert 28 E. Edinburgh Drive, New Castle, Del. 19720	(302)	Great Plains	Chaplain
Parris, Douglass M. 20024 Burke Ave., N., Seattle, Wash. 98133	(206) LI2-3653	Pacific N.W.	
Perry, James Peterson, David, Capt. 86th Signal Bn., APO, San Francisco, Calif. 96353	(302) 328-1172	Northeast Phila.	Pastor Pastor
Peterson, Terrence 4375 Ingalls St., Wheat Ridge, Colo. 80033		Southeast	Pastor
Petrie, Arthur 5400 Keystone Place, N., Seattle, Wash. 98103	206 ME2-6192	Pacific N.W.	Teacher
Pfeiffer, Charles F. 1309 Highland Street, Mount Pleasant, Michigan 48858	(517) 773-9107	Midwestern	Teacher
Pitcher, Leonard S. 306 Martin Lane, Lookout Mtn. Tenn. 37350	(404) 831-2417	Southern	Teacher
Potoka, Eugene 37 Primrose Lane Levittown, Pa. 19054	(215) 946-2401	Phila.	Pastor
Powlison, Hugh A. Casilla 24, Huanta, Peru		Phila.	Missionary
Prince, Matthew S. 501 Yosemite Trail	(615) 584-2875	Rocky Mtn.	Attorney
Pund, Edwin G. Tahoe Lake Estates, Royal, Arkansas		Southeast	
Ramsey, Stanley Reformed Presbyterian Mission, Roorkee, U. P., India		Saharanpur	Radio Pastor
Ransom, James L. 3412 Torquay Drive, Muncie, Indiana 47304		Midwestern	Pastor
Rapp, Harold A. 3906 Mackenzie Road, Affton, Mo. 63123	(314) ME1-9649	Midwestern	Pastor
Rayburn, Robert G. 12330 Conway Rd., St. Louis, Mo. 63141	(314) TR8-9070	Midwestern	Seminary President
Ribi H. Kurt 6-63-chome, Honcho, Hoya Machi, Kitatama Gun, Tokyo-to, Japan		Southeast	Missionary
Richey, Richard E. Central American Mission, Apartado 256, Puntarenas, Costa Rica		Southeast	Missionary
Rowe, Richard 508 Enfield Road, Oreland, Pa. 19075		Phila.	Pastor
Sanders, W. Eugene Sudan Interior Mission, Macfa, Eritrea, East Africa		Southeast	Missionary
Sanderson, John 1209 Aladdin Road, Lookout Mtn. Tenn. 37350	(404) 831-1734	Southern,	Teacher Dean of Faculty

Sauer, Conrad Chippewa Reformed Presbyterian Mission, Chippewa, Pa.	Pittsburgh	Pastor
Schaeffer, Francis A. Chalet Les Melezes, Huemoz Sur Ollon, Switzerland	Midwestern	Student Ministry
Schmoyer, Richard 3502 16th Avenue, Bradenton, Florida 33505	(813) 746-4791 Southeast	Pastor
Schulz, Thomas Ste. 10-3499 Portage Avenue, Winnipeg 22, Manitoba, Canada	Southeast	Pastor
Shafer, Roger G. 233 Hutchinson Road, Ellisville, Mo. 63011	(314) 527-6207 Midwestern	Pastor
Sharp, Lester O. 2721 St. Mary Road, Ardmore, Pa. 19003	(215) MI9-1820 Phila.	Pastor
Shelor, Archie W. Oak Lane, Forest Lake, Malaga, N. J. 08328	(609) 694-3184 Phila.	Youth Work
Shepherd, Jonas 14303 96th Avenue, Edmonton, Alberta, Canada	Pacific N. W.	Pastor
Shepperson, Flournoy 3409 E. Hanna Avenue, Tampa, Florida 33610	(813) 233-7211 Southeast	Pastor
Shepperson, Samuel G. 903 Marrant Hill, El Dorado, Arkansas 71730	(501) UN2-1885 Southwest	Pastor
Shirk, Ralph W. 4522 Ancilla Drive, Garland, Texas 75040	(214) BR2-2253 Southwest	Pastor
Sidebotham, Thomas E., Lt. 89-19 171st Apt. 6U, Jamaica, N. Y. 11432	Southeast	Chaplain
Singh, Yusuf B. Landour Bible Institute, Deodars, Happy Valley, Mussoorie, U. P., India	Saharanpur	Bible Inst- itute staff
Slenker, Donald Walker, Iowa 52352	(319) 448-5703 Midwestern	Teacher
Smallman, Stephen 7144 Old Dominion Drive, McLean, Va. 22101	Phila.	Pastor
Smick, Elmer B. 12262 Conway Road, St. Louis, Mo. 63141	(314) HE4-5883 Midwestern	Teacher
Smick, Frank, Jr. 3601 E. Northern Parkway, Baltimore, Md. 21206	(301) HA6-6509 Phila.	Pastor
Smith, George W. 47 Spruce Street, Manchester, Conn. 06040	(203) 643-0906 Northeast	Pastor
Smith, James A. 97 Mantoloking Road, Brick Town, N. J. 08723	(201) 899-1170 Northeast	Pastor
Sneller, Alvin R. World Presbyterian Mission, P. O. Box 23, Taejon, Korea	Midwesterr.	Missionary
Snyder, Lloyd C. 127 E. Main, Rapid City, So. Dak. 57701	(605) 343-3281 Great Plains	

Soltau, Addison P. 15-8, 1-Chome, Hikawadai, Kurume Machi, Kitatama Gun, Tokyo, Japan		Southern Missionary
Soltau, George C. 1530 Roosevelt, Alamogordo, New Mexico 88310	(505) 437-2324	Rocky Mtn. Pastor
Soltau, T. Stanley 1234 East Parkway S., Memphis, Tenn. 38114	(901) 276-8900	Southern Pastor
Sorenson, Carl 142 Cornelius Road, Spartanburg So. Car 29301		Southeast
Stannard, George Franconia Twp. Building, Route 113, & Allentown Rd.,	(215) 723-7194	Phila. Teacher
Steele, Edward III 3435 Dutch Ridge Road, Beaver, Pa. 15009	(412) 774-7839	Pittsburgh Pastor
Steele, Francis R. 53 Church Road, Malvern, Pa. 19355	(215) 644-3026	Phila. Missions Secretary
Stegall, Carroll R., Jr. 544 Pocahontas Drive, Fort Walton Beach, Florida 32548	(205) CH4-5675	Southeast Pastor
Sterrett, T. Norton Union of Evangelical Students of India, P. O. Box 486, Madras, 7 India Ministry		Southeast Student
Stewart, Carl A. Box 224, R. D. 1, Rochester, Pa. 15074	(412) 452-8139	Pittsburgh Pastor
Stewart, Lynden H. 2720 Arthur Avenue, Camden, New Jersey 08105	(609) 963-0684	Northeast Pastor
Stewart, Robert W. 409 N. Maple Street, Sparta, Illinois 62286	(618) 443-2640	Midwestern Pastor
Stigers, Harold 24 Cheyenne Court, Kirkwood, Missouri 63122	(314) W01-2893	Midwestern Teacher
Stowe, Max F. 4203 14th Street, Tampa, Florida 33603	(813) 237-5211	Southeast Retired
Straub, Carl J. T. 1621 Huson Drive, Tacoma Washington 98405	(206) SK9-2150	Pacific N.W. Pastor
Strom, Richard Valley View, Quail Hill, Coonoor, South India		Midwestern Missionary
Sutton, David F. P. O. Box 162, Enon Valley, Pa. 16120	(412) 336-5896	Pittsburgh Pastor
Swayne, Robert H. 9210 West Chester Pike, Upper Darby, Pa. 19082		Phila. Missionary
Taylor, Gordon R. Reformed Presbyterian Mission, Roorkee, U. P., India		Saharanpur Missionary
Taylor, John C., Sr., M. D. Reformed Presbyterian Mission, Roorkee, U. P., India		Saharanpur Missionary
Tevebaugh, Richard D. 3816 Winterfield Place, Charlotte, North Carolina 28205	(704) 537-8167	Southeast Pastor

Umbreit, A. Dale 4719 La Roche Avenue, Savannah, Georgia 31404		Southeast	Pastor
Van Horn, Leonard T. 12330 Conway Road, St. Louis, Mo. 63141	(314) HE4-4044	Southern	Seminary Vice Pres.
Waldecker, Thomas 9000 90th Street N., Largo, Florida 33540	(813) 391-7196	Southeast	Pastor
Wallace, Kenneth 1330 Grovania Avenue, Abington, Pa. 19001		Phila.	Teacher
Wallis, Wilbur B. 19 Winslow Lane Kirkwood, Missouri 63122	(314) TA2-1721	Midwestern	Teacher
Ward, Paul R. D. 1, Industry, Pa., 15052	(412) 643-1558	Pittsburgh	Pastor
Ward, Samuel S. 63 Woodall Avenue, Irwin, Pa. 15642	(412) 863-1192	Pittsburgh	Pastor
Warner, Harry 22 Conger Street, Dover, New Jersey 07801	(201) 366-1864	Northeast	
Warren, Robert 3615 Kirkwood Highway, Wilmington, Del. 19808		Phila.	Pastor
Warrington, George W. 1640 Sooner Road, Oklahoma City, Okla. 73110	(405) PE2-7831	Southwest	Bible Lovers League
Watson, Tom 144 Prairie Avenue, Bloomingdale, Ill. 60108	(312) 529-7975	Phila.	Mission Secretary
Wedd, David D. 546 Palmetto Road, Bridgeport, Conn. 06606		Northeast	
Webber Robert 12330 Conway Road, St. Louis, Mo. 63141	(314) HE4-4044	Midwestern	Teacher
Welbon, Henry 15-8, 1-Chome, Hikawadai, Kurume Machi, Kitatama, Gun, Tokyo, Japan		Phila.	Missionary
Werner, John 12614 S. Artesian Ave., Blue Island, Ill. 60406	(312) 389-4190	Midwestern	Teacher
Wildeman, Robert 604 Third Avenue W., Lemmon, So. Dak. 57638	(605) 374-3568	Great Plains	Pastor
Williams, G. W. 19303 Fremont N. Seattle, Wash. 98133		Pacific N. W.	
Williams, Roy W. 1844 73rd Ave., Philadelphia, Pa. 19126		Phila.	
Willamson, Harwell B. West Bay, Grand Cayman Island, B. W. I.		Phila.	Pastor
Winscott, Rev. Jules David		Midwestern	Chaplain
Withington, Laurence H., Major Base Chaplains Office, 60th Air Base Group; (CH), Travis AFB, Calif. 94535		Phila	Chaplain

Wolf, Kenneth 8517 Orcutt Avenue, Newport, News, Va. 23605	(703) 826-4700	Phila.	Pastor
Wolf, Robert 6720 Mary Ellen Street, St. Louis, Mo. 63121	(314) EV2-1063	Southeast	Radio Ministry
Wolfe, Roy A. R. D. 4, Box 336A, Joffre, Pa. 15301	(412) 225-7708	Pittsburgh	Pastor
Woodson, Robert C. Casilla 111, Ayacucho, Peru		Midwestern	Missionary
Woodson, W. Hurvey Via G. Pallavicino 21, Milan, Italy		Midwestern	
Wright, Raymond J. Box 156, Minco, Oklahoma 73059	(405) EL2-4966	Southwest	Pastor
Young, John M. L. Covenant College, Lookout Mountain, Tennessee 37350	(404) 831-3528	Phila.	Teacher
Youngs, John B. 1010 Oaks St., Tacoma, Wash. 98406	(206) 759-1073	Pacific N.M.	Red Cross

## CHAPLAINS

Name and branch of service is here listed. For addresses, see alphabetical Directory of Ministers.

### Army of the United States

Captain Robert H. Ackley  
Lieutenant Colonel Howard T. Cross  
Lieutenant Colonel John M. MacGregor  
Major James S. Martin  
Captain David P. Peterson  
First Lieutenant Jules David Winscott

### United States Navy

Captain Robert A. Bonner  
Lieutenant (j.g.) Robert H. Fiol  
Lieutenant Arthur E. Hegeman  
Lieutenant Thomas E. Sidebotham

### United States Air Force

Lieutenant Colonel J. Norman McConnell  
Major Laurence H. Withington

### Reserve

La Verne L. Donaldson (Navy)  
William B. Leonard, Jr. (Navy)  
Robert G. Rayburn (Army)  
Donald Slenker (Navy)

### Civil Air Patrol

George H. Ackley  
Daniel Fannon  
LaRue Fritz  
W. Harold Mare  
John Palmer

### Retired

Lieutenant Colonel John B. Youngs, Field Director, American Red Cross, Vietnam  
Reverend William Myers

### Student Endorsed to the Chaplaincy While in Seminary

Mr. James Singleton, Covenant Theological Seminary

Foreign Missionaries Serving Under World Presbyterian Missions  
Addresses of Ministers may be found, alphabetically, in  
the Directory of Ministers

### Peru

Rev. and Mrs. Nickles A. Cochran  
Rev. and Mrs. Homer P. Emerson  
Rev. and Mrs. Harry G. Marshall  
Mrs. Ruth D. Masso  
Rev. and Mrs. George G. Omerly  
Rev. and Mrs. Hugh S. Powlison  
Rev. and Mrs. Robert H. Swayne

- Rev. and Mrs. Robert C. Woodson
- West Australia**  
 Miss Norma Henderson  
 Miss Mary G. Jones  
 Rev. Warren E. Myers
- Kenya, East Africa**  
 Rev. and Mrs. John G. Armes  
 Rev. and Mrs. F. Sanders Campbell  
 Rev. and Mrs. Jack J. Hosman
- Arabia**  
 Rev. and Mrs. Samuel R. Brown  
 Rev. and Mrs. Glenn A. Fearnow (both R.N.)  
 Dr. and Mrs. G. Howard Kimball (M.D.)
- Chile**  
 Rev. and Mrs. Robert F. Auffarth  
 Rev. and Mrs. John G. Crane, Jr.  
 Rev. and Mrs. Walter G. Cross  
 Rev. and Mrs. James S. Gilchrist  
 Rev. and Mrs. Roger L. Lambert  
 Rev. and Mrs. Werner G. Mietling
- Formosa**  
 Rev. and Mrs. Robert R. Reumann
- Grand Cayman Island**  
 Rev. and Mrs. Harwell B. Williamson
- India**  
 Rev. and Mrs. Bruce Fiol  
 Mr. and Mrs. David Fiol  
 Rev. and Mrs. Frank L. Fiol  
 Rev. and Mrs. Richard B. Strom  
 Rev. and Mrs. Gordon R. Taylor  
 Rev. (M.D.) and Mrs. (D.O.) John C. Taylor, Sr.  
 Accepted Candidates: Miss Margaret F. Cameron Miss Lois Ooms
- Japan**  
 Rev. and Mrs. Calvin F. Frett  
 Rev. and Mrs. Philip R. Foxwell  
 Rev. and Mrs. Addison P. Soltau  
 Miss Anne E. Wigglesworth  
 Rev. and Mrs. Henry G. Welbon  
 On Leave: Miss Anne P. Krauss  
 Rev. John M. L. Young
- Jordan**  
 Miss Aileen Coleman, R. N.  
 Mr. Lester Gates  
 Rev. and Mrs. Robert G. Hamilton  
 Miss Eleanor A. Soltau, M. D.
- Korea**  
 Rev. and Mrs. John G. Hunt  
 Rev. and Mrs. Alvin R. Sneller

STATISTICS

NORTHEAST PRESBYTERY: Moderator, Rev. Arthur L. Kay  
 Stated Clerk, Rev. James A. Smith

Members Gained

Members Lost

	Communicants	Families	Elders	Deacons	Trustees	Covenant Children	Sunday A. M. Attendance	Sunday P. M. Attendance	Midweek P. M. Attendance	Manse?	Pension Plan?	Aid Pastor Social Security?	Sunday-School Enrollment	S. S. average Attendance	Profession	Reaffirmation	Transfer letter	Dismission	Death	Dropped from roll	Local Expenses	Benevolences
Westminster Presbyterian Sidney, Nova Scotia	82	54	4	6	4		75	100	25	yes	yes	½	100	90	2	0	1	3	1	1	\$17,283	\$6,545
Reformed Presbyterian Duanesburg, N. Y.	124	40	4	0	8	55	110	50	12	yes	yes	yes	140	120	7	0	0	0	1	0	\$12,780	\$5,347
Presbyterian Church Manchester, Conn.	65	42	5	6	11	39	70	18	15	yes	yes	no	90	60	5	0	4	0	0	10	\$13,000	\$650
Ventnor Presbyterian Ventnor City, N. J.	64	38	1	0	4	11	48	20	15	yes	no	no	54	40	2	0	0	1	2	2	\$ 8,830	\$1,314
Evangelical Presbyterian East Camden, N. J.	100	49	8										185	10	0	0	0	1	6		\$16,670	\$8,033
Covenant Presbyterian Cherry Hill, N. J.	182		6	4	6		200	100	20	yes	yes	yes	240	190	17	13	15	0	2	0	\$28,962	\$13,327
Calvary Presbyterian Brick Town, N. J.	21	14	2*	0	2	7	35	0	8	yes	yes	no	73	40	2	0	4	0	0	0	\$ 3,502	\$196
Seaside Bible Seaside Heights, N.J.	21	12	1	0	3	4	34	18	6	yes	no	yes	40	36	1	1	3	6	1	0	\$10,777	\$1,061
Evangelical Presbyterian Trenton, N. J.	125	80	7	7	7	30	110	65	25	yes	yes	no	140	125	2	0	3	3	3	3	\$27,817	\$16,381
Evangelical Presbyterian of Star Cross Williamstown, N. J.	42	25	3	0	7	24	55	15	8	yes	no	no	111	85	4	0	1	0	0	18	\$ 6,055	\$2,508
Westminster Presbyterian Newburgh, N. Y.	59	41	5	0	4	2	50	0	15	yes	yes	no	24	20	0	0	0	4	0	0	\$ 9,239	\$2,450

\*Indicates Elder borrowed from another Session

STATISTICS

PHILADELPHIA PRESBYTERY: Moderator, Rev. John P. Clark  
 Stated Clerk: Mr. Wesley G. Vannoy  
 1104 Woodlawn Avenue, Wilmington, Delaware 19805

Members Gained    Members Lost

159

	Communicants	Families	Elders	Deacons	Trustees	Covenant Children	Sunday A. M. Attendance	Sunday P. M. Attendance	Midweek P. M. Attendance	Manse?	Pension Plan?	Aid Pastor Social Security?	Sunday School Enrollment	S. S. average Attendance	Profession	Reaffirmation	Transfer letter	Dismission	Death	Dropped from Roll	Local Expenses	Benevolences
Third Ref. Presbyterian Philadelphia, Pa	105	62	5	0	15		160	67	7	no	yes	yes	235	161	0	15	0	1	2	2	\$21,596	\$
Fifth Ref. Presbyterian Philadelphia, Pa.	109		4	0	6		55		17	no	no	no	72	60	0	0	0	2	2	0	\$ 7,293	\$ 1,944
Beechwood Ref. Presby. Havertown, Pa.	49	31	3	0	5	17	65	18	12	no	yes	yes	65	52	0	9	0	0	1	0	\$ 8,527	\$ 3,012
Calvary Presbyterian Media, Pa.	93	43	8	2	7		115	60	22	yes	yes	yes	90	80	3	5	0	0	3	22	\$21,910	\$ 1,480
Lansdale Ref. Presby. Lansdale, Pa.	85	27	4	3	9	61	120	40	16	yes	yes	no	136	95	15	0	0	2	0	2	\$18,397	\$ 6,936
First Presbyterian Kutztown, Pa.	9	5	1	0	4	6	40	4		no	no	no	20	35	0	0	0	0	0	0		\$60
Calvary Ref. Presby. Willow Grove, Pa.	578	265	12	10	12	319	472	210	60	yes	yes	yes	450	370	10	5	12	8	6	1	\$73,693	19,535
Faith Presbyterian Quarryville, Pa	110	44	6		4	66	125	65	40	yes	yes	yes	147	120	0	0	8	0	4	0	\$ 8,290	\$ 7,187
Covenant Pres. of Concord Glen Mills, Pa.	74	28	2	3	5	66	37	12		yes	yes	no	120	74	7	0	0	7	0	1	\$ 8,022	\$ 5,503
Calvary Presbyterian Warminster, Pa.	122	50	6	3	6	83	141	57		no	yes	yes	125	111	11	0	5	0	0	5	\$23,923	\$ 2,464
Evangelical Presby. Levittown, Pa.	122	58	5	4	9		130	70	25	yes	yes	no	197	147	10	3	2	5	6	0	\$18,300	\$ 4,405

## PHILADELPHIA PRESBYTERY (Concluded)

## STATISTICS

	Communicants	Families	Elders	Deacons	Trustees	Covenant Children	Sunday A. M. Attendance	Sunday P. M. Attendance	P. M. Attendance	Manse?	Pension Plan?	Aid Pastor Social Security?	Sunday School Enrollment	S. S. Average Attendance	Profession	Reaffirmation	Transfer letter	Dismission	Death	Dropped from Roll	Local Expenses	Benevolences
Christ Evangelical Pres. Oreland, Pa.	56	20	3	4	0	27	65	38	10	yes	yes	no	70	65	0	1	4	5	0	0	\$16,330	\$ 1,180
Calvary Presbyterian King of Prussia, Pa.	No statistics submitted																					
Faith Presbyterian Wilmington, Del.	433	245	6	6	12	57	308	111	30	yes	yes	no	448	268	23	17	39	2	5	5	\$44,261	\$25,292
Berea Presbyterian Wilmington, Del.	No statistics submitted																					
Evangelical Presby. Newark, Del.	230	108	9	9	20	12	327	167	50	yes	yes	yes	380	347	16	0	2	4	2	1	\$29,579	\$18,054
Manor Presbyterian New Castle, Del.	45	15	0	4	4	6	40	20	7	yes	yes	no	80	60	4	0	0	0	0	0	\$ 7,026	661
Bethany Presbyterian New Castle, Del.	48	25	3	3	3	67	125	60	8	yes	yes	yes	140	110	4	3	4	2	0	2	\$13,587	\$ 2,807
Evangelical Presby. Baltimore, Md.	232	97	6	11	6		260	150	65	yes	yes	no	315	260	14	8	15	0	0	1	\$45,714	\$ 9,133
Evangelical Presby. Annapolis, Md.	50	30	2	3	5		110	32	15	no	yes	no	90	72	1	4	7	0	0	0	\$18,000	\$ 2,000
Bible Presbyterian Galena, Md.	No statistics submitted																					
Calvary Presbyterian Hampton, Va.	64	33	5	2	0		84	38	20	yes	yes	yes	143	95	3	5	6	1	2	6	\$10,916	\$640
McLean Presbyterian McLean, Va.	75	39	6	6	6	29	90	50	12	no	yes	no	115	95	3	1	4	3	0	0	\$16,250	\$ 5,778

PITTSBURGH PRESBYTERY: Moderator, Rev. Carl A. Stewart  
Stated Clerk: Rev. William J. Brooks

## STATISTICS

	Communicants	Families	Elders	Deacons	Trustees	Covenant Children	Sunday A. M. attendance	Sunday P. M. attendance	Midweek P. M. Attendance	Manse?	Pension Plan?	Aid Pastor Social Security?	Sunday School Enrollment	S. S. average Attendance	Profession	Reaffirmation	Transfer letter	Dismission	Death	Dropped from Roll	Local Expenses	Benevolences
First Ref. Presby. Pittsburgh, Pa.	257	122	6	9	9	80	170	65	25	**yes	yes		198	165	21	5	21	4	3	11	\$21,944	\$ 9,408
Reformed Presbyterian Darlington, Pa.	87	42	5	0	6	40	61	0	7	yes	yes	no	70	56	0	0	0	3	2	0	\$ 5,649	\$ 2,195
Fairview Ref. Presby. Industry, Pa.	79	44	6	0	5	60	60	12	3	yes	yes	yes	110	70	0	0	2	0	0	9	\$ 9,595	\$991
Chapel Ref. Presby. Beaver, Pa.	75	25	3	3	6	51	70	30	10	yes	yes	no	40	45	14	4	3	0	0	5	\$ 6,600	\$600
Bible Presbyterian Enon Valley, Pa.	145	69	8	0	6	15				yes	yes	yes	146	113	16	0	1	0	0	29	\$15,886	\$11,233
Rocky Springs Presby. Harrisville, Pa.	27		4	0	4	31	55	30	12	no	no	yes	56	50	0	2	0	2	1	2	\$ 3,345	\$517
Reformed Presby. Kittanning, Pa.	22	11	2	0	3	17	48	30	15	no	no	no	45	44	0	4	0	0	0	0	\$ 5,399	\$181
Viewcrest Community R.P. Eighty-Four, Pa.	134	40	4	5	5	60	125	40	12	yes	no	yes	250	150	10	0	0	6	0	6	\$13,981	\$ 3,044
Calvin Presbyterian Irwin, Pa.	85	46	4	4	4	25	61	33	12	yes	yes	yes	84	65	0	4	0	0	0	3	\$11,640	\$ 2,130
Bible Presbyterian Titusville, Pa.	No statistics submitted																					
Raccoon Community R.P. Joffre, Pa.	20	10	0	0	0		14	0	0	no	no	no	11	10							\$ 925	\$29
Robinwood Ref. Presby. Youngstown, Ohio	210	93	5	8	5	17	125	40	20	no	yes	yes	80	70	0	11	1	0	0	8	\$16,251	\$ 6,846
Trinity Presbyterian Columbus, Ohio	67	35	4	0	4	13	91	47	19	yes	yes	no	125	89	6	2	0	0	1	2	\$11,242	\$ 4,910

\*\* Manse Allowance

STATISTICS

SOUTHEAST PRESBYTERY: Moderator, Rev. R. W. Schmoyer  
 Stated Clerk, Rev. Thomas Waldecker

Members Gained    Members Lost

	Communicants	Families	Elders	Deacons	Trustees	Covenant Children	Sunday A. M. attendance	Sunday P. M. attendance	Midweek P. M. attendance	Manse?	Pension Plan?	Aid Pastor Social Security?	Sunday School Enrollment	S. S. average Attendance	Profession	Reaffirmation	Transfer letter	Dismission	Death	Dropped from Roll	Local Expenses	Benevolences
York Drive Ref. Presby. Bradenton, Florida	85	42	2	3	2	7	125	60	30	no	yes	no	34	38	2	3	21	3	2	8	\$ 8,676	\$ 1,657
Westminster Presbyterian Fort Walton Beach, Fla.	215	85	6	8	0		130	25	20	no	no	yes	213	157	14	14	32	5			\$12,134	\$438
Kentucky Ave. Presby. Lakeland, Florida	314	187	10	10	3		210	91	36	yes	yes	no	215	155	6	6	2	12	12	35	\$23,597	\$13,622
1st Presbyterian North Port Charlotte, Florida	49	29	2	1	0	7	42	14	17	no	no	no	32	21	0	4	1	0	3	36	\$ 6,169	\$255
Grace Presbyterian Pinellas Park, Florida	69	40	5	2	5	19	70	30	6	no	yes	no	65	50	3	9	2	1	1	5	\$ 9,431	\$546
Faith Reformed Presby. Sarasota, Florida	74	21	2	4	4	21	92	40	12	yes	yes	no	108	89	14	4	0	0	1	0	\$12,069	\$ 1,283
Calvary Presbyterian Tampa, Florida	284	155	7	9	0	51	110	35	25	yes	no	no	110	90				6	2	0	\$14,431	\$ 1,743
Faith Presbyterian Savannah, Georgia	85	46	4	5	3	26	110	60	12	yes	yes	no	107	88	4	1	12	0	0	4	\$13,188	\$887

SOUTHEAST PRESBYTERY (Concluded)		STATISTICS																	Members	Members					
		Communicants	Families	Elders	Deacons	Trustees	Covenant Children	Sunday A. M. attendance	Sunday P. M. attendance	Midweek P. M. attendance	Manse?	Pension Plan?	Aid Pastor	Social Security?	Sunday School Enrollment	S. S. average Attendance	Profession	Reaffirmation	Transfer letter	Dismission	Death	Dropped from Roll	Local Expenses	Benevolences	Gained
Faith Presbyterian Columbia, So. Car.	16	8	0	0	0	4	27	17		no	no	no	24	24	0	0	2	0	0	0	\$	1,430	\$240		
Augusta Street Presby. Greenville, So. Car.	607	285	12	12	24	50	340	190	88	yes	yes	no	480	344	15	29	5	4	2	24	\$	49,567	\$39,229		
Shannon Forest Presby. Greenville, So. Car.	82	39	3	3	6	10	80	45	20	no	no	yes	97	65	2	16	5	8	3	1	\$	11,070	\$505		
Walnut Grove Presby. Roebuck, So. Car.	41	14	3	2	5	6	55	45	36	no	no	no	58	51	8	7	7	0	0	0	\$	8,484	\$2,151		
Second Street Presby. Albemarle, No. Car.	205	97	8	8	3		125	60	15	yes	no	yes	162	118	4	0	1	7	0	0	\$	16,944	\$1,560		
Faith Presbyterian Charlotte, No. Car.	206	85	6	8	6	16	130	50	20	yes	yes	no	137	90	1	0	2	5	4	0	\$	11,322	\$3,751		
Lednum Street Presby. Durham, No. Car.	44	15	4	3	3	0	40	30	12	no	yes	yes	44	28	0	2	1	5	0	0	\$	15,600	\$2,535		
Hillview Presbyterian Reidsville, No. Car,	77	34	4	6	3	4	80	55	25	yes	yes	no	107	78	1	0	4	0	0	1	\$	9,021	\$1,857		

STATISTICS

SOUTHERN PRESBYTERY: Moderator, Rev. Thomas F. Jones  
 Stated Clerk, Rev. Paul Alexander

Members Gained    Members Lost

164

	Communicants	Families	Elders	Deacons	Trustees	Covenant Children	Sunday A. M. attendance	Sunday P. M. attendance	Midweek P. M. attendance	Manse?	Pension Plan?	Aid Pastor Social Security?	Sunday School Enrollment	S. S. average Attendance	Profession	Reaffirmation	Transfer letter	Dismission	Death	Dropped from Roll	Local Expenses	Benevolences
Reformed Presbyterian Houston, Kentucky	12	6	1	0	0	3	49	49	8	yes	yes	yes	55	49						5	Home Missions	\$860
Westminster Presbyterian Bowling Green, Ky.	150	54	5	5	5	1	90	90	25	yes	no	yes	196	105	10	1	2	6	3	12	\$ 9,554	\$ 1,344
Ryder Memorial Bible Pr. Bluff City, Tenn.	29	18	3	0	4		50	30	21	no	no	no	70	45							\$ 1,391	\$122.07
First Ref. Presby. Lookout Mtn., Tenn.	65	19	5	2	7	17	70/250	***	25	no	yes	yes	104		3	0	19	2	6	0	\$10,186	\$ 6,276
Reformed Presbyterian Huntsville, Alabama	172	84	6	9	6	93	195	85	30	yes	yes	no	180	142	3	8	14	7	0	0	\$35,362	\$ 9,885
Reformed Presbyterian Muscle Schools, Ala.	8		Huntsville			3	35	12	7	no	no	no		13	2	1	0	1	0	4	\$ 9,600	\$300

\*\*\* During school year, 250.  
 During summer, 70

STATISTICS

MIDWESTERN PRESBYTERY: Moderator, Rev. James L. Ransom  
 Stated Clerk, Rev. Winslow A. Collins

Members Lost      Members Gained

165

	Communicants	Families	Elders	Deacons	Trustees	Covenant Children	Sunday A. M. attendance	Sunday P. M. attendance	Midweek P. M. attendance	Manse?	Pension Plan?	Aid Pastor Social Security?	Sunday School Enrollment	S. S. average Attendance	Profession	Reaffirmation	Transfer letter	Dismission	Death	Dropped from Roll	Local Expenses	Benevolences
First Bible Presby. Indianapolis, Indiana	104	47	5	3	5	27	122	36	11	yes	yes	yes	143	92	10	5	0	0	1	5	\$21,366	\$8,016
First Reformed Presby. Indianapolis, Indiana	47	22	3	0	7	23	45	0	10	yes	yes	no	45								\$54,765	#
Christ Church Grand Rapids, Michigan	33	15	3	3	6		80	70	20	yes	yes	no	95	80	0	6	0	0	1	3	\$14,000	\$3,000
Grandcote Ref. Presby. Coulterville, Ill.	140	63	5	0	6	44	103	34	8	yes	yes	no	108	82	1	0	0	2	0	0	\$ 8,924	\$3,617
Faith Bible Presby. Cutler, Illinois	18	11	3	1	0		35	20	12	yes	no	no	39	39	0	0	0	0	0	0	\$ 4,024	\$786
Westminster Presby. Elgin, Illinois	126	68	9	6	0	31	149	53	31	no	yes	yes	242	158	0	10	0	4	0	0	\$32,094	\$8,055
Bethel Ref. Presby Sparta, Illinois	168	87	6	0	7	43	103	32	8	no	yes	no	100	93	4	0	0	2	1	3	\$10,387	\$1,985
Bible Presbyterian Alton, Illinois	58	35	5	0	6	16	40	20	10	yes	no	no	65	50	1	6	0	0	0	0	\$ 9,140	\$429
Bible Presbyterian Merrill, Wisconsin	84	43	3	3	3	13	70	15	5	yes	yes	no	70	51	0	2	0	0	1	0	\$ 5,976	\$4,213

# New Building Cost

## MIDWESTERN PRESBYTERY (Concluded)

## STATISTICS

	Communicants	Families	Elders	Deacons	Trustees	Covenant Children	Sunday A. M. Attendance	Sunday P. M. Attendance	Midweek P. M. Attendance	Manse?	Pension Plan?	Aid Pastor Social Security?	Sunday School Enrollment	S. S. Average Attendance	Profession	Reaffirmation	Transfer letter	Dismission	Death	Dropped from Roll	Local Expenses	Benevolences
Bible Presbyterian Cambridge, Iowa	20	13	2	0	5	9	30	16	12	yes	yes	no	37	32	0	0	0	0	0	2	\$ 5,306	\$ 780
Bible Presbyterian of Cono Center, Walker, Ia.	52	28	4							yes	yes		65		0	2	0	2	2	0	\$25,437	\$ 1,622
Bethel Presbyterian Affton, Missouri	45	27	4	2	1		59	22	14	yes	no	no	65		0	0	2	0	0	0	\$ 8,763	\$ 1,693
Lafayette Presbyterian Ellisville, Missouri	39	14	2	4	6	19	51	17	7	yes	yes	yes	103	70	0	0	0	0	0	0	\$ 6,598	\$ 518
Hazelwood Presbyterian Hazelwood, Missouri	69	37	2	5	7	41	108	59	6	yes	yes	yes	124	105	0	10	4	5	6	0	\$16,020	\$ 3,295
Covenant Presbyterian St. Louis, Missouri	386	218	16	20	16	137	392	191	77	yes	yes	no	448	411	13	30	12	15	1	0	\$53,289	\$35,286
Carbondale, Ill. Mission (included in above figures)	24	14				16	65	35	15	yes	yes	no	68	54	1	8	1	0	0	0	\$ 6,745	\$ 297
Olive Branch Presby. St. Louis Missouri	58	35	2	0	9	2	56	21	12	yes	no	no	90	65	0	1	2	0	1	0	\$ 7,644	\$ 2,263
Republican City R.P. Clay Center, Kansas	8	5	2	0	5	0	0	0	0	no	no	no	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	\$ 250	\$ 398

STATISTICS

SOUTHWEST PRESBYTERY: Moderator, Rev. Stanley Hartman  
 Stated Clerk, Rev. Samuel G. Shepperson

Members Gained    Members Lost

167

	Communicants	Families	Elders	Deacons	Trustees	Covenant Children	Sunday A. M. attendance	Sunday P. M. attendance	Midweek P. M. attendance	Manse?	Pension Plan?	Aid Pastor	Social Security?	Sunday School Enrollment	S. S. average Attendance	Profession	Reaffirmation	Transfer letter	Dismission	Death	Dropped from Roll	Local Expenses	Benevolences
Calvary Presbyterian Stilwell, Oklahoma	No statistics submitted																						
First Presbyterian Minco, Oklahoma	57	33	3	3	3	9	43	20	10	yes	yes	yes	62	52	9	7	4	0	1	0	\$ 7,970	\$2,368	
Westminster Presby. Gainesville, Texas	168	90	6	4	6	30	138	82	50	yes	yes	no	156	113	5	7	0	3	2	0	\$25,845	\$5,021	
Evangelical Presbyterian Garland, Texas (Dallas)	17	9	2	2	5	22	45	35	20	yes	no	no	39	30	0	0	6	0	1	0	\$ 6,000	\$000	
Evangelical Presbyterian Hurst, Texas (Fort Worth)	42	23	1	1		23															\$11,602	\$2,437	
GREAT PLAINS PRESBYTERY: Moderator, Rev. Robert I. Hoyle Stated Clerk, Rev. Alvin J. House																							
Reformed Presbyterian Bismarck, North Dakota	15	10	1	1	0		25	20	15	yes	no	no	26	24	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	\$ 6,977	\$785
Reformed Presbyterian Underwood, North Dakota	49	12	5	2	0		60	20	20	yes	no	yes	43	30	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	\$ 5,268	\$2,136
Reformed Presbyterian Lemmon, South Dakota	51	35	3	0	0	25	70	15	8	yes	no	no	65	50	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	\$ 5,387	\$639

## STATISTICS

ROCKY MOUNTAIN PRESBYTERY: Moderator, Rev. George C. Soltau — Stated Clerk, Rev. Harry Meiners		Members Gained	Members Lost																				
	Communications	Families	Elders	Deacons	Trustees	Covenant Children	Sunday A. M. attendance	Sunday P. M. attendance	Midweek P. M. attendance	Manse?	Pension Plan?	Aid Pastor	Social Security?	Sunday School Enrollment	S. S. average Attendance	Profession	Reaffirmation	Transfer letter	Dismission	Death	Dropped from Roll	Local Expenses	Benevolences
Trinity Presbyterian Kearney, Nebraska	78	49	4	4	8	22	105	56	yes	yes	no	137	95	7	0	0	0	5	0	0	\$ 9,634	\$3,474	
Covenant Ref. Presby. Wheat Ridge, Colo.	21	13	2	2	4	2	32	14	7	yes	yes	yes	25	20	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	\$ 6,670	\$1,328
Emmanuel Ref. Presby Denver, Colorado	43	19	5	3	8	22	60	15	no	no	no	84	55	1	2	14	8	2	17	\$ 4,820	\$41		
Evangelical Presbyterian Colorado Springs, Colo.	411	135	9	16	25		420	164	90	yes	yes	yes	430	375	21	7	25	10	2	16	\$45,870	\$16,626	
University Presbyterian Las Cruces, New Mexico	149	73	5	6	6		215	70	30	yes	yes	½	156	150		29		6			\$26,396	7,494	
Westminster Ref. Presby. Alamogordo, New Mexico	55	18	3	2	5	14	68	0	12	no	yes		72	60	20	1	30	0	0	0	\$ 5,735	\$866	
CALIFORNIA PRESBYTERY: Moderator, Rev. George Miladin Stated Clerk, Rev. W. Edward Lyons																							
Covenant Evangelical Presby., Chatsworth, Cal.	87	41	2	3	3	46	130	30	20	no	yes	no	160	135	3	2	5	2	0	0	\$24,510	\$2,520	
Reformed Presbyterian Woodland Hills, Calif.	56	22	1	3	0	3	90	40	30	yes	no	no				56					\$	\$1,738	

**PACIFIC NORTHWEST PRESBYTERY: Moderator, Rev. Carl T. Grayson**  
 Stated Clerk Mr. Paul G. Blomberg, Box 438, 1311 Gibson Lane  
 Issaquah, Wash. 98027

**STATISTICS**

Members Gained    Members Lost

	Communicants	Families	Elders	Deacons	Trustees	Covenant Children	Sunday A. M. attendance	Sunday P. M. attendance	Midweek P. M. attendance	Manse?	Pension Plan?	Aid Pastor Social Security?	Sunday School Enrollment	S. S. average Attendance	Profession	Reaffirmation	Transfer letter	Dismission	Death	Dropped from Roll	Local Expenses	Benevolences
Westminster Presbyterian Everett, Washington	424	265	11	8	8	175	50	25	yes	yes	no	178	140	14	6	2	8	2	0	\$25,542	\$8,330	
Covenant Presbyterian Issaquah, Washington	87	35	2	5	7	9	80	30	10	yes	yes	no	81	65	23	5	12	0	0	0	\$12,197	\$1,353
First Evangelical Pres. Seattle, Washington	175	87	7	6	3	37	200	114	38	yes	yes	no	280	198	7	6	6	0	4	3	\$36,591	\$19,272
Faith Evang. Presby. Tacoma, Washington	248	132	11	11	11	23	209	93	33	no	no	yes	214	169	7	0	3	0	4	0	\$29,435	\$4,916
Crestwood Presbyterian Edmonton, Alberta, Canada	46	20	5	1	7	30	63	33	10	yes	no	yes	80	75	0	14	0	4	0	0	\$12,483	\$500

**SAHARANPUR PRESBYTERY: Moderator, Rev. Johnson Dean**  
 Stated Clerk, Rev. Stanley Ramsey

	Adult Baptisms	Child Baptisms	Communion Services held
Reformed Presbyterian Roorkee, India	70	1	3
Reformed Presbyterian Bhogpur, India	77		1
Reformed Presbyterian Dehra Dun, India	57	1	3
Reformed Presbyterian Hardwar, India	No statistics submitted		
Leper Colony Church Roorkee, India	No statistics submitted		

## — INDEX —

Administrative Committee .....	4-11, 132
Archivist .....	128
Attendance and Expense .....	130, 131
Auditing Committee .....	128
Bill and Overtures .....	119-123
Boards, Members of .....	134, 135
Budget, Synod administration .....	130
Chaplains, Committee on .....	116-118
Christian Training, Inc. ....	15-26
College, Covenant .....	26-29, 107
Discipline, proposed Book of .....	72-88
Directory: Boards .....	134, 135
Churches .....	136-142
Ministers .....	143-155
Chaplain .....	156
WPM Missionaries .....	156-157
Presbytery Officers (with Statistics) .....	158-169
Foreign Mission (see World Presbyterian Missions) .....	92-105
Form of Government .....	29 58-67
Foundation, Reformed Presbyterian .....	40-42, 44
Fraternal Delegates, greetings from .....	44, 107
Fraternal Relations Committee .....	67-72, 88
Health and Welfare .....	125, 126
Home Missions .....	11-14, 132
Hospitalization (see Health and Welfare) .....	125, 126
Judicial Commission .....	118, 119
Knollwood Presbyterian Lodge .....	130
Lamb and Theological Seminary Fund .....	89-92
Lord's Day Alliance .....	44, 122, 123
Magazine Committee .....	88-89
Memorial Service .....	128-130
Ministerial Welfare and Benefits .....	124, 125, 131

Minutes, printed .....	4
National Presbyterian Missions .....	45-58
Nominating Committee .....	14, 26, 29, 40, 44, 58, 88, 105, 106 107
Officers, election of .....	3
Orthodox Presbyterian Church, proposed union with .....	67-72
Pastors' remuneration .....	124, 125
Pensions, Board of .....	42-44
Presbytery Records Committee .....	126-128
Racial Questions .....	120, 121, 123, 126
Radio, Committee on .....	118
Reformed Ecumenical Synod .....	88
Reporter, Reformed Presbyterian .....	88-89
Resolution Committee .....	131
Roll Call .....	2, 3, 132, 133
Seminary, Covenant Theological .....	29-40
Soltau Library, dedication of .....	107
Special Committees, appointment of .....	58, 67, 126
Stated Clerk, report .....	14
Standing Committees, appointment of .....	11
Statistics .....	152-163
Synod, time and place of .....	9, 119, 120, 123
Treasurer of Synod .....	107-109
Trustees of Synod .....	110-116
Women's Synodical .....	109-110
World Presbyterian Missions .....	92-105
Youth Director, National (see Christian Training, Inc.) .....	15-26

## NOTES

## NOTES

## NOTES

# NOTES

# NOTES

